

1 Winndannde 1

2

3 **ALLA HAALII**

4

5 Asalaamaleykum banndiraaʼe heʼiʼiʼe. Amin calma on e innde Alla kaaʼdi yiʼde
6 o, jiʼʼo yimʼe fof ndaʼa, kadi ɕgannda gooɕga o. Amin njetta Alla no feewi e no
7 newnaniri min waʼandee on ndee ʼoo yeewtere hesere wiyeteende LAAWOL
8 PEEWAL.

9

10 Waʼi min innirde yeewtere nde LAAWOL PEEWAL, ko sabu min ɕganniyii ko
11 jaɕɕgude e wiʼtude Binndi annabaaʼe ʼi ko fayti e laawol ɕgol Alla lelɓi, mbele
12 neʼʼo ina wona peewʼo e yeeso mum. Ko e holi laawol ɕgon-ʼaa? Ko e laawol
13 peewal walla ko e laawol ooʼnaare? Koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol wiyi: *Malu woodanii yanʼe*
14 *heege e ʼomka peewal ʼe, ngati maa kaar ʼomʼita.* (Mac 5.6)

15

16 Ina gasa wooda miiʼiʼo, wiya: Miin deɓ kam, mboʼo anndi ko woni laawol peewal
17 haa gasi, mi soklaani wiʼtude Binndi annabaaʼe adiiʼe ʼi. Ko ɕganndu-mi ko tan
18 yonii kam! So tawii ko ʼum woni miiʼo maa heʼo ʼum ʼoo ko annabi Sileymaani
19 winndi nde wiyi: *Laawol ina nannda neʼʼo e portiɕgol, tawa jaaynde mum ko*
20 *maayde.* (Koɕ 14.12)

21

22 E deftere Alla wiyeteende Jabuura nde, annabi Daawuuda, baaba mum Sileymaani,
23 haaliino ko heewi ko fayti e sokla men anndude laawol peewal ɕgol Alla lelɓi ɕgol.
24 O winndiino, o wiyi: *Kamʼe fof ko ʼe majjuʼe, no ʼe potiri ko ʼe bonʼe. Alaa e*
25 *maʼe fof baʼoowo ko moyyi, hay gooto.* (Jab 14.3; Room 3.12) Ko ʼuum
26 addatnoo Daawuuda ʼaagaade ʼum ʼoo e Jabuura: *Joomiraaʼo! Hollu am laawol*
27 *maa, anndin am sarʼiiji maa; aynu am e nder gooɕga maa ndewniinaa mi!* (Jab
28 25.4-5)

29

30 E gooɕga e gooɕga, so Alla Joomiraaʼo o dewniiraani en koɕɕgol mum, en
31 mbaawataa muk anndude holi ko woni laawol. Mbayeten ko no cukalel majjuɕgel
32 nder Ndakaaru nih, no mbaalu majjuɕgu nder ladde nih. Kono koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol
33 wiyi: *Alla yiʼaa hay gooto halkoo; ... o yiʼi ko yimʼe fof ndaʼndee, ɕgannda*
34 *gooɕga o.* (2 Piy 3.9; 1 Tim 2.4) Hay huunde ʼuraani yananeede no feewi ko e
35 laawol peewal ɕgon-ʼaa, payɕgol to Alla.

36

37 E jeewte men LAAWOL PEEWAL he, ma en mbaʼir binndanʼe ʼe gaarawol gootol,
38 tawi ko no ʼe lelorii nih to baɕɕge taariiki; maanaam e jeewte men he ma en
39 njaaytir kabaruuji annabaaʼe ʼi gooto gooto, gila e fuʼʼoode haa e joofirde.
40 Koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol ina woodi hoore e laaci. Ndeen noon, min ɕganniyiima
41 yuurnaade kabaruuji gonʼi e deftere Alla ʼi, amin puʼʼoroo ʼo Alla e hoore mum
42 fuʼʼorinoo ʼo, maanaam lasli.

43

44 Ko fayti e Alla e annabaaƴe ƴe, ma en njaɕɕgu heen ko heewi nafaore no feewi.
45 Ma en njy e wonde annabaaƴe heewƴe mbinndii e Binndi ceniiɓi he, kono fof
46 woni ko e gooto, hono Alla. E Binndi annabaaƴe he, ko heewi jaaytaama heen,
47 kono fof ko kabaaru gooto tan, kabaaru moƴƴo kolliroowo no neƴƴo waawirta
48 wonde peewɓo e yeeso Alla. Koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol ina wiya tep pille, mbele eƴen
49 mbaawa anndude holi ko woni gooɕga o. Kono alaa e sago njuurnito-ƴen.

50

51 Ndeen noon, tiiƴno-ƴee no fewi keƴo-ƴon yeewtere LAAWOL PEEWAL. Sabu
52 Pulaar wiya: ‘²ooyɓo e woyndu fof baagal tawa ɓum ɓoon.’ Alla e hoore mum wiya:
53 *Mo yiilorii mi ƴernde mum fof yiyyat kam!* (Jer 29.13)

54

55 E jeewte men LAAWOL PEEWAL ma en ƴeydu ganndal men e denndaaɕgal ko
56 fayti e Alla e koɕɕgol mum. Mbele aƴa anndi no Alla wayi? Walla to Seytaane
57 ummii? Mbele aƴa anndi holi sabaabu Alla tagiri neƴƴo? Walla no bakkaat naatiri
58 e aduna mo o tagnoo o? Mbele a meeɓii jaɕɕgude kabaaru kaawniiɓo paytuɓo e
59 annabi Nuuhu wondude e ilam ɓufan ɓam? Mbele aƴa anndi no feewi ko
60 annabaaƴe Alla ƴe mbaajotonoo ko? Walla holi ko saabii annabi Ibraahiima ina
61 wiye: ‘sehil Alla’? Mbele a meeɓii nande kabaaru belɓo paytuɓo e annabi
62 Yuusufa? Mbele aƴa waawi daarande sukaaƴe maa walla sehilaaƴe maa ko woni e
63 Binndi annabaaƴe ko haa laaƴa? Mbele aƴa anndi no neƴƴo waawirta wonde
64 peewɓo e yeeso Alla? Maa won jooni duuƴi ujunnaaje, annabi Ayuuba
65 naamninooma, wiya: *“Holi no neƴƴo waawirta wonde peewɓo e yeeso Alla?”* (Ayu
66 9.2) Mbele aƴa anndi ko Alla jaabino Ayuuba? Mbele aƴa anndi no mbaawirtaa
67 wonde peewɓo e yeeso Alla?

68

69 So tawii aƴa yiɓii anndude jaabawuuji Alla e ƴee naamne wondude e goƴƴe
70 keewƴe, heɓo jeewte LAAWOL PEEWAL. E gooɕga, koɕɕgol annabaaƴe, maanaam
71 koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol, ina luggiɓi, ina weli, ina wuuri te ina heewi semmbe! Goƴƴum
72 kadi ina heen: koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol suuɓataa hay huunde. Ma en njy no bani
73 Aadama’en mbaynoo e gooɕga. Sabu Binndi ɓi mbiya: *Alaa fof tagoore suuɓiinde*
74 *Alla, fof nana faɕɕinii haa leeri e yeeso makko, kaɕko mo njogor-ƴen daraade e*
75 *yeeso mum o.* (Bar 4.13)

76

77 E sahaa mo keddori-ƴen hannde o, ina woodi ko pot-ƴen resndude hakkillaaji
78 men. Ko ɕgoo ɓoo miijo pot-ƴen mooftude e hakkillaaji men: Alla haalii! Alla
79 Toowɓo o haalii! Alla haaldii e aadee! Te so wiyaama Alla haaldii e neƴƴo,
80 ɓuum firti ko Alla ina yiɓi haaldude e maa! ÷uum ko kabaaru moƴƴo! Alla ina
81 yiɓi haaldude e am! So a heƴii ƴataake giwɓo e laamɓo leydi o, mbele wonaa a
82 jaɕɕgat ɓum? Mbele wonaa a durnat heen miijo maa? Mbele wonaa a waɓtorat
83 haala laamɓo leydi o? Alaa ko haali noon so tawii ko Joomiraaɓo Toowɓo o
84 haaldata e men!

85

86 Ndeen noon, holi no Alla haaldiri e aadee? Ko £um £oo woni ko Binndi £i njaabii
87 heen: *Alla haaldiino e taaniraa£e men £e laabi keew£i e fannuuji keew£i ko adii*
88 *hannde, haaldiri e mumen annabaa£e £e.* (Bar 1.1) Ndeen noon, Alla haaldiino e
89 aadee rewni £um e annabaa£e £e. E nder jamanuujii jawtu£i, Alla noddiiino yim£e
90 mbele yeeynude e winndude ko££gol mum. Omo waawnoo winndude £gol ka£ko e
91 hoore makko, walla o yamira maleykaaji makko yo mbinndu £gol. Kono wonaa
92 noon o wa£iri, o su£i yim£e mbinndani mo ko££gol makko. Ko £een yim£e
93 mbiyetee nelaa£e. Nelaa£e Alla £e mbaynoo ko no winndiya£koo£e nih. Maanaam
94 Alla loowiino e hakkillaaji ma££e ko £e poti winndude, £e mbinndiri £um sabu Alla.
95 Ko £uum wa£i ko££gol £gol wiya: *Hono noon, min £eydiima kadi laa£eede kabaaru*
96 *annabaa£e o. O£oni mba£a ko feewi e wa£tude heen hakkillaaji mon.... Ko adii*
97 *fof noon, £gandee hay gooto waawaa firdude lo££ginooje gon£e e Binndi he £e*
98 *hakkilantaagu mum, £gati lo££ginooje mee£aa iwde e sago ne££o; ko Ruuhu*
99 *Cenii£o o dew£ini yim£e, haala Alla yalti e kunu£e mumen.* (2 Piy 1.19-21)

100

101 Ndeen noon, en njiyii Alla haali! Alla haalii rewni £um e annabaa£e £e su£inoo.
102 Te £een annabaa£e mbinndii e defte ko Alla haali ko mbele taaniraa£e men, kadi
103 enen wuur£e e oo £oo jamaanu £e, e£en mbaawa anndude denndaa£gal ko Alla
104 yi£i anndinde en.

105

106 Ndeen noon banndiraabe, ndesndee hakkillaaji mon £goo £oo miijo: Alla haalii te
107 ina yi£i haaldude e maa! Denndaa£gal ko Alla rewni e kunu£e annabaa£e mum
108 ina joganii en nafoore enen wuur£e hannde £e, sabu Alla waylotaako muk! Ina
109 gasa wooda miiji£o wiya: Mi soklaani anndude ko annabaa£e adii£e £e mbinndunoo
110 ko. Haala ma££e alanaa kam nafoore. Kala annabi ina jogii golle £e resndano,
111 kala annabi gar£o wa£at golle mum yaha, go££o ara wa£a golle mum yaha, e ko
112 wayi noon. Wa£de, mbele enen wuur£e hannde £e en coklaani anndude ko
113 annabaa£e adii£e £e mbaajotonoo ko? Mbele ko £uum woni miijo maa? £goon
114 miijo dey kam yerondiraani e miijo Alla. Alla wiya ko: *E goo£ga, mbo£o wiya on:*
115 *Leydi e asamaan maa pirto, kono wonaa to££el £ur£gel fam£ude, wonaa masel*
116 *£ur£gel fam£ude momtotaake e sariya he, haa nde fof timmi. Ko £uum wa£i, kala*
117 *goof£o £urnde fam£ude e jamirooje he, ruttii kadi ja££gini wo££e yoo mba£ir noon,*
118 *maa won £ur£o fam£ude e laamu asamaan he.* (Mac 5.18-19) *Aadee kala ko*
119 *hu£o te teddu£gal mum fof ko piindi hu£o; hu£o yoorat, piindi saama, kono*
120 *ko££gol Joomiraa£o £gol woodat haa abada.* (1 Piy 1.24-25) *Binndi £i fof, ko*
121 *Alla lo££gini £umen te nafoore majji ko ja££ginde en, anndinde en goofi men,*
122 *oo£tude en wondude e nehde en e peewal.* (2 Tim 3.16)

123

124 E goo£ga, ko annabaa£e £e mbinndi ko fof ina wa£i nafoore. Sabu £e mbinndiri
125 £um ko haa yim£e jamaanu kala mbaawa anndude laawol da£endoore £gol Alla lelnei
126 £gol. Mbele a£a anndi ko annabaa£e £e mbinndi ko? Alla yi£i ko yim£e fof

127 *ɕgannda ko ʒe mbinndi ko, ɕgooɕɕina ɕum! Ko ɕuum Binndi ɕi kaali, nde ɕi*
128 *mbiyi: Hono noon, min ʒeydiima kadi laaʒeede kabaaru annabaaʒe o. Oɕoni mbaɕa*
129 *ko feewi e waɕtude heen hakkillaaji mon no lampa kuʒoowa e nder niʒere. (2*
130 *Piy 1.19)*

131
132 Eey, ina waɕa sahaa, eɕen njiɕa haʒde e haala Alla ka, mbiyen: “=um hoolnaaki!
133 Ina heewi ko ʒe mbayli heen, ina heewi sikki-sakka, ina heewi ɕum walla
134 ɕum...!” Kono kala kaʒortooɕo noon koɕɕgol gooɕga ɕgol, woni ko e haʒaade
135 Alla e hoore mum. Kono ‘woofoonde waawaa haʒde e haayre’! Haala Alla ko
136 haayre, neɕɕo ko woofoonde. Binndi ceniiɕi ɕi fof ko gooɕɕuɕi, te ɕi ɕgooɕaaki
137 hay nokku! Hay gooto waawaa waylude haala Alla! Alla ko mawɕo, te ina waawi
138 reende koɕɕgol mum! Ko ɕuum Binndi ɕi mbiyi e deftere seniinde wiyteende Linjiila
139 nde. ʒi mbiyi: *Leydi e asamaan maa pirta, kono koɕɕguli am pirtotaako muk.*
140 (Mac 24.35)

141
142 Denndaaɕgal ko woni e Binndi ceniiɕi ɕi he ina joganii yimʒe fof nafaore haa
143 hannde. Alaa ko ʒuri haala Alla. Haala Alla noon wayi ko no lacciri e kosam nih.
144 Miijooji fof ina kawri e ɕum ɕoo: Lacciri e kosam ina weli ñaamde ina moʒyi e
145 ʒanndu. Kono ko maa ñaamee, so ñaamaaka hay nafaore wootere heʒetaake heen.
146 Ko hono noon, koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol ne wayi, alaa e sago neɕɕo ñaama ɕgol mbele
147 ʒernde mum ina wuura, so yiɕii neemaade e barke maggol. Ko ɕuum addani Alla
148 haalde e Binndi he, wiyi: *Neɕɕo, wonaa mburu tan wuurata, wuurata ko kala haala*
149 *ɕgummiika e Alla!* (Mac 4.4) O wiyi kadi: *Malu woodanii yanʒe heege e ɕomka*
150 *peewal ʒe, ɕgati maa kaar ɕomɕita.* (Mac 5.6) Mbele aɕa heyɕi koɕɕgol Alla
151 ɕgol? Ko ɕgol ñamiri, ko ɕgol ñamiri mbelndi. ɕgol wonaa ñamiri ɕguurnoori
152 ʒanndu maa, ko ɕgol ñamiri ɕguurnoori ʒernde maa.

153
154 Ndeen noon, onon hulʒe Alla, teddinʒe koɕɕgol mum, keɕo-ɕee yeewtere LAAWOL
155 PEEWAL, mbele oɕon ʒeydoo yaajnude ganndal mon e ko Alla rewni e kunuɕe
156 annabaaʒe mum ko ʒooyi ko. Alla haalii! Te Alla ina yiɕi haaldude e maa!

157
158 Ina heddii goɕɕum ko min njiɕi laʒinde. E jeewte amen he, min tuugnotaako e
159 goɕɕum ko wonaa Binndi annabaaʒe Alla ɕi. Minen heblooʒe jeewte ʒe, min
160 ɕganndaa hay huunde, minen e koye amen. Ko min yimʒe tan, alaa ko min
161 ɕganndi so wonaa ko Alla anndini min rewni ɕum e kunuɕe annabaaʒe mum. Ko
162 ɕum ɕoo ko annabi Yaayaa haalnoo e Linjiila ko tan woni gooɕga: *Neɕɕo heʒataa*
163 *so wonaa ko Alla rokki ɕum.* (Yuh 3.27) Ndeen noon, min ɕgalaa cuusal haalde
164 goɕɕum, so wonaa ko Alla haali e Binndi ceniiɕi he, rewni e kunuɕe annabaaʒe
165 mum. Min cuusaa tuugnaade e ganndal amen minen e koye amen walla aadaaji
166 taaniraaʒe amen walla e diineeji amen. Ko e koɕɕgol Alla he tan min tuugnotoo.
167 E nder jeewte amen, min njiɕi ko hollirde ko Alla haali e koɕɕgol mum he, rewni
168 ɕum e kunuɕe annabaaʒe mum.

169

170 Mbele aƙa anndi ko Alla haali? Mbele aƙa jeyaa e heyƙuƙe, ƙomƙuƙe koƙƙol
171 Alla ƙol e peewal mum ƙgal? Alla feññinii mawngu mum, yiƙde mum e sago
172 mum, rewni ƙum e annabaaƙe mum. Njuurnito-ƙen ƙoo e yeewtere LAAWOL
173 PEEWAL he haa ƙgannden no moƙƙi ko Alla haali. Sabu koƙƙol Alla ƙol wiƙi:
174 *Ko winndanoo adan ko fof winndiranoo ko ƙgam rokkude en hakkille, mbele,*
175 *sabaabunde muñal e ƙerƙe cemmbiƙƙe ƙe Binndi ƙi ƙgaddani en ƙe, eƙen njogoo*
176 *ƙamaawu.* (Room 15.4)

177

178 Ndeen noon, ƙgannden ƙum ƙoo: Alla haalii. Te Alla yiƙi ko yimƙe fof keƙoo,
179 ƙguura! Suka e mawƙo, debbo e gorko, galo e miskiino, Alla nana haalda e mon,
180 onon fof: *Keƙo-ƙee... Mbertee noppi mon ƙgaran e am; keƙo-ƙee, pittaali mon*
181 *ƙguura!* (Esa 55.2-3)

182

183 Ndeen noon, banndiraaƙe, ko ƙoo min kaaƙata hannde. Amin njetta on e keƙogol
184 mon. E yeewtere aroore nde, so Alla jaƙii, ma min loowan on rogere ƙiƙmere
185 wiyeteende: Holi no Alla wayi?

186

187 Yoo moƙƙere Alla won e mon! Kadi ciftoree ko Alla haali, nde wiƙi: *Keƙo-ƙee...*
188 *Mbertee noppi mon ƙgaran e am; keƙo-ƙee, pittaali mon ƙguura!* (Esa 55.2-3)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndanne 2

HOLI NO ALLA WAYI? (Las 1.1)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaŋe heŋiiŋe. Amin calma on e innde Alla kaaŋdi yiŋde o, jiŋŋo yimŋe fof ndaŋa, kadi ɕgannda gooɕga o. Amin njetta Alla no feewi e no newnaniri min artude hannde waŋande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E ŋee ŋoo jeewte woni heen faandaare amen ko habirde on gooto gooto taarikaaji annabaaŋe Alla adiiŋe ŋi, e wiŋtude Binndi ceniiŋi ŋi ŋe mbinndunoo ŋi mbele ɕgannden tigurigi laawol peewal ɕgol Alla lelŋi mbele neŋŋo ina wona peewŋo e yeeso mum.

E rogere ŋennunde nde, e yeewtere men adanne, min njubbaniino on seeŋa ko fayti e Alla e Binndi annabaaŋe ŋi. En njiyiino annabaaŋe heewŋe mbinndii e Binndi ceniiŋi he, kono fof sosii ko e gooto, maanaam Alla. E rogere men yawtunde nde, min ŋaldiino on ɕgoo ŋoo miijo heewɕgo faayiida no feewi: Alla haalii! Maanaam: Alla haaldirii e aadee kunuŋe annabaaŋe ŋe! En njiyiino kadi: Haa hannde Alla ina yiŋi haaldirde e men Binndi annabaaŋe ŋi. Alla e koɕɕgol mum mbaylotaako muk. E kala jamaanu, Alla reenii koɕɕgol mum. Hay gooto waawaa waylude haala Alla. *Binndi ŋi mbaawataa firteede.* (Yuh 10.35) Ko noon Binndi ŋi mbiyi: *Aduna o e muuyooji mum ɕgasat, ... kono koɕɕgol Joomiraaŋo ɕgol woodat haa abada.* (1 Yuh 2.17; 1 Piy 1.25)

Hay huunde ŋuraani koɕɕgol Alla, ko ɕgol ɕgalu ŋiiŋɕgu. Kala gannduŋo, gooɕŋini koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol, e gooɕga, joomum ko galo! Kala noon mo anndaa koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol ko baasŋo. Ko ŋuum waŋi annabi Daawuuda winndi, wiyi: *Jamirooje Joomiraaŋo ina ɕgoɕŋi, kaŋŋe fof aŋe peewi; kaŋŋe ŋuri kaɕɕe hatojineede, hay kaɕɕe dimo keewŋo, kaŋŋe ŋuri njuumiri welde, hay njuumiri kesiri.* (Jab 19.10-11)

Hannde noon, kuccanten ko deftere adiinde e Binndi ceniiŋi ŋi, wiyeteende TAWREETA. Ndeen deftere adiinde Alla loowi ŋum ko e hakkille annabi mum biyeteŋo Muusaa. Tuggi ndeen fayi jooni, ma won duuŋi ujunnaaje tati e teemedde joyi (3500). Tawreeta waŋi ko defte joyi (walla pecce joyi). Feccere adanne nde wiyetee ko LASLI, nde waŋi ko cimooje capanŋe joyi. Waŋi nde wiyeeede Lasli ko sabu nde jaaytanta en ko golle lasliyaɕkooje.

Alaa e sago ɕgannden deftere Tawreeta adiinde nde, sabu ko kayre woni ndalla mo Alla daŋŋi, mbele eŋen mbaawa faamde denndaaɕgal ko o haali e defte annabaaŋe dewŋe heen ŋe. E ndee ŋoo deftere, ma en luggiŋin ganndal men e

43 gooɕgaaji keewɛi paayodinɛi. Ma en mbiɛtu heen ko fayti e Alla wondude e no
44 wayi. Ma en njaɕɕgu ko fayti e maleykaaɟi ɛi e Seytaane, ko fayti e asamaan e
45 leydi, kullon e yimɛe. Ma en njij no bakkaat naatiri e aduna, ɣeewen no moɣɣi
46 laawol daɛndoore ɕgol Joomiraaɛo Alla Ielni, mbele bakkodinoowo ina jokkondira e
47 Alla. Ma en njaɕɕgu ko fayti e diineeɟi fenaande gadani ɛi. E nder taarikaaji
48 gadani he, ma en njaɕɕgu heen yimɛe adanɛe ɛe. Te kadi ma en mbaaw
49 yuurnaade bakkaat gadano o, boomoowo gadano o e leɣɣi gadani ɛi. Ma en
50 njuurno taarikaaji Aadama e Hawaa, Kayin e Abel, annabi Nuuhu e ilam ɛufan
51 ɛam, annabi Ibraahiima e ko waɛi ɛum wiyeede sehil Alla. Ma en njij taarikaaji
52 Isma'iila e Isaaga, Esawu e Yaakuuba, Yuusufa e mawniraaɛe mum yoorɛe ɛerɛe
53 ɛe. ÷uum e ko ɛuri ɛuum nih nana e deftere Tawreeta adannde nde.

54

55 Ndeen noon banndiraaɛe, alaa ko heddi so wonaa ñaagaade on, yo on mbertu
56 noppi ɕgudditon ɛerɛe mon, keɛo-ɛon min no moɣɣi, sabu waktu mo min poti
57 fuɛɛaade jaɕde Binndi ceniiɛi ɛi heedii.

58

59 E Binndi he, e deftere Tawreeta adannde nde, e simoore adannde nde, e aaye
60 gadano he, ɕgol ɛoo koɕɕgol ina tawee heen: *E fuɛɛoode, Alla tagi asamaan e*
61 *leydi.* (Las 1.1) Ko ɛoon min puɛɛortoo jaɕde men faytunde e haala annabaaɛe
62 ka, sabu ko ɛoon Alla e hoore mum fuɛɛorii. Ko nih aaye gadano o wiya: *E*
63 *fuɛɛoode, Alla tagi asamaan e leydi.*

64

65 Oon aaye ina foti ɛulnude miiɟo e hakkillaaji men. Holi ko woodnoo hade Alla
66 tagde asamaan e leydi? Holi ko woodnoo hade aduna o woodde? Binndi ɛi kollii
67 en hay huunde woodaano so wonaa Alla. Ko ɛuum waɛi ɛi mbiya: *E fuɛɛoode ...*
68 *Alla!*

69

70 Kala ko mbaaw-ɛen yiye e memde, ko e fuɛɛoode he tuggi woodde. E fuɛɛoode
71 he, asamaan walla leydi, geeɟ walla leɛɛe ɕgalaano. E fuɛɛoode, hade Alla tagde
72 asamaan e leydi, naaɕge, lewru e koode weeyo ɛe ɕgoodaano. E fuɛɛoode, yimɛe
73 e maleykaaɟi ɕgoodaano. Ina waɛnoo sahaa mo ɕganndu-ɛaa hay huunde
74 woodaano, so wonaa Alla.

75

76 Ndeen noon, ko ɛuum addani en tawde ɛum ɛoo e aaye gadano deftere Binndi
77 ceniiɛi adannde nde: *E fuɛɛoode, Alla tagi asamaan e leydi.* Binndi ɛi mbiyaani: E
78 fuɛɛoode, Alla e maleykaaɟi ɛi...! Walla: E fuɛɛoode, Alla e yimɛe...! Alaa!
79 Binndi ceniiɛi ɛi mbiya ko: *E fuɛɛoode, Alla tagi...!* E fuɛɛoode, gila hay huunde
80 woodaani, gila aduna o, maleykaaɟi ɛi e yimɛe ɛe ɕgoodaani, ... woodnoo tan ko
81 gooto ɛurɛo! Ko oon woni Alla!

82

83 Ina woodi e oo ɛoo aduna wiyooɛe tawde meeɛaa yiye Alla, Alla woodaani.
84 Yeddirooɛe ɛuum ɕgoodaagu Alla ɛe, amin naamnoo ɛumen ɕgal ɛoo naamnal:

85 Mbele won e mon meeffo yiyde henndu ndu poofaten ndu? Alaa meeffo yiyde
86 nduun henndu, £uum ha£aani en anndude nduun henndu ina woodi, sabu e£en
87 mbaawi yiyde ko ndu jibinta, e£en mbaawi yiyde le££e ina njaayoo e henndu.
88 Kono henndu e hoore mum, alaa baaw£o yiyde £um. Alla ne ko noon wayi.
89 Ne£fo waawaa yiyde Alla, sabu Alla ko Ruuhu. Kono e£en ¢ganndi Alla ina
90 woodi, sabu en njiyii tagoore makko. Binndi £i mbiyi: *Sabu gila Alla tagi aduna o*
91 *haa jooni, golle mum peññinii sifaa mum mo yiyetaake o haa laa¥i, maanaam*
92 *baaw£e mum haa abada £e e allaagal mum. Ko £uum wa£i, luutndii¥e ¥e ¢galaa*
93 *daliilu.* (Room 1.20)

94

95 Ndeen noon, ko £um £oo min nji£i anndinde e aaye Binndi cenii£i gadano o: Alla
96 alaa fu£foode. Alla sosaaki e fu£foode. Alla ko goodfo tan! Kala ko ¢ganndu-
97 £en e ko njiy-£en e aduna ina woodi fu£foode. Kono Alla alaa fu£foode, alaa
98 lasli, alaa nanndo. Ko ka¢ko tan woodnoo e fu£foode! Hay gooto jibinaani mo,
99 hay gooto tagaani mo te o tagaani hoore makko! Ko £uum addani Binndi cenii£i
100 £i wiyde: *E fu£foode ... Alla!* Ko ka¢ko tan woni mo alaa fu£foode. Ko ka¢ko
101 woni goodfo, guuroowo haa abada. Ko ka¢ko woni ñii¥fo haa abada. O wiyetee
102 ko Ñii¥fo! No o wayi hannde nih, ko noon o waynoo ha¢ki. No o wayi ha¢ki e
103 hannde nih, ko noon o wayata haa abada. Alla waylotaako muk!

104

105 Won kadi go££um ko mbaaw-£en faamde e aaye biyfo, e *fu£foode, Alla tagi*
106 *asamaan e leydi:* Alla ko mawfo! Tawde ko ka¢ko tagi ge£e fof, ko ka¢ko ¥uri
107 ge£e fof e yim¥e fof mawnude. Ko Alla woni jom tagoore, tagfo fof. E goo¢ga,
108 enen anndu¥e Alla ¥e, e£en mbaawi wiyude ‘Allaahu Akbar’ no ¥er£e men potiri!
109 Alla ko mawfo! O alaa nanndo ko ka¢ko ¥uri ko woni e aduna ko fof semmbe!
110 Geej, henndu, naa¢ge e koode. Ko ka¢ko ¥uri kullon, ruuhuuji e yim¥e hakkille.
111 Ko ka¢ko haandi e teddu¢gal haa abada! No mahoowo ¥urdi mahateeri mum
112 faayiida nih, ko noon Alla ¥urdi fof, sabu ko ka¢ko tagi fof! Alla ko mawfo! O
113 wuuri ko e baaw£e makko, o ¥aaraaki e hay huunde, o tuugnaaki e hay gooto.
114 Ko Alla ¥uri fof mawnude! O soklaani hay gooto, o soklaani hay huunde. Ko
115 ka¢ko woni Jom maw¢gu!

116

117 Enen yim¥e, e£en keewi soklaaji. Ñande fof, alaa e sago poofen, £aano-£en,
118 ñaamen, njaren. E£en keewi soklaaji no feewi. E£en cokli naa¢ge, to¥o, ñaamdu e
119 yardu, koltu e galleeji, neene e baaba, sehilaaw¥e e kaalis e go££um e go££um...
120 Soklaaji men keewii no feewi. Kono Alla ñii¥fo, tagfo fof o, soklaani hay huunde.
121 O hey£ataa, o £om£ataa, o tampataa muk! O alaa ¥anndu no ne£fo nih. O
122 soklaani hay huunde, o alaa keerol, o alaa fu£foode, o alaa joofirde, ko ka¢ko
123 woni Alla Jom ñii¥al e baaw£e o.

124

125 Hono noon, ¢gal £oo naamnal keew¢gal faayiida nana e jeese men: Tawde Alla
126 wayaani no ne£fo te alaa ¥anndu no men nih, ndeen noon, holi no Alla wayi?

127 Binndi ceniiƙi ƙi njaabiima ɔgaal naamnal jaabowol laaƳgol no feewi. ÷i mbiyi: *Alla*
128 *ko Ruuhu, kadi alaa e sago sujjanooƳe mo Ƴe cujjanira mo ruuhu wondude e*
129 *gooɔga.* (Yuh 4.24) Holi no Alla wayi? Alla ko Ruuhu! Ko neƙƙo woni Ƴannu
130 e ruuhu, kono Alla ko Ruuhu tan. Kadi Ruuhu Alla alaa keerol, omona baɔ yoo
131 baɔ. Ko Alla jiimi e fof, ko kaɔko heewi fof, yiyata fof; ko jamma e ñalawma poti
132 e makko. So a suuƙiima e nder suudu maa, omona toon ndaar ma; Alla ina
133 anndi fof, omo anndi miijooji maa e sirluuji Ƴernde maa. Alla ko mawƙo!

134

135 Ndeen noon, holi no Alla wayi? Rogere men hannde ina toɔɔgo e ɔgol ƙoo
136 Binndol: Alla alaa nanndo! Ko Alla woni Alla te alaa ko o fotndetee! E jeewte
137 men LAAWOL PEEWAL garooje, ma min Ƴeydo luggiƙinaade e mbaydi Alla. E nder
138 Binndi ceniiƙi he, Alla ina jogii ko Ƴuri ille teemedde ƙiƙi (200). Ko kaɔko woni:
139 ÑiiƳdo, Toowƙo, Jom baawƙe, Jom tagoore, Jom ɔguurndam, Jom darja, Jom
140 peewal, Ceniiƙo, Jom yurmeende, Jom yiƙde. Ko kaɔko woni Alla Jom ɔguurndam
141 e gooɔga o!

142

143 E gooɔga Alla, tagƙo leydi e asamaan gila e fuƙƙoode, ko Jom mawɔgu. Ko
144 ƙuum waƙi Binndi ƙi wiyde: *Kooni ko moƳƳere Alla mawni! Ko hakkilantaagu*
145 *makko e ganndal makko luggiƙi! ... ɔgati, fof sosii ko e makko, fof woni ko e*
146 *juuƙe makko, fof ko jeyi makko.* (Room 11.33,36) ... *ko o Jom baawƙe bajjo,*
147 *Jom malu, Laamƙo laamƳe, Jom joomiraaƳe o. Ko kaɔko tan woodi duumaare,*
148 *hoƙi e annoore nde hay gooto waawaa Ƴadaade; hay gooto yiyaani mo te hay*
149 *gooto waawaa yiyde mo. Tedduɔgal e baawƙe haa abada ɔgoodanii mo! Aamiini.*
150 (1 Tim 6.15–16)

151

152 E Binndi he, annabi Muusaa mawninii mawɔgu Alla e jimol gootol, wiyi: *Joomiraaƙo*
153 *Alla Jom baawƙe, golle maa ko mawƙe, ko pattamlame! Laamƙo dowlaaji, laabi*
154 *maa ko peewƙi, ko gooɔƙuƙi! Joomiraaƙo, holi fof mo hulataa innde maa,*
155 *teddintaa ƙum? ɔgati gooto ceniiƙo ko aan.* (Peeñ 15.3–4) Alla ko mawƙo! Kadi
156 aaye Binndi ceniiƙi gadano o hollirii ƙuum nde wiyi: *E fuƙƙoode ... Alla!*

157

158 Ndeen noon banndiraaƳe, ndesnden ƙum ƙoo hakkillaaaji men: Ko Alla gooto
159 woodnoo e fuƙƙoode! Waƙde, ko Alla gooto waawi haalande en gooɔga e
160 wonande ko kewnoo gila e fuƙƙoode ko; ko Alla gooto waawi haalande en gooɔga
161 e wonande ko jogori kewde laakara, kadi ko Alla gooto waawi haalande en gooɔga
162 paytuƙo e hoore mum.

163

164 Eey, min nanii aƳe mbiya: “Hay gooto waawaa anndude Alla, walla ko jogori
165 waƙoyde laakara.” Kono annduƳe te ɔgooɔƙini Binndi annabaaƳe ƙi ina ɔganndi e
166 wonde eƙen mbaawi anndude Alla e anndude holi to ɔgonoyten laakara! Sabu
167 koɔɔgol Alla ɔgol wiyi: *Mbinndir-mi on ƙuum, ... ko mbele oƙon ɔgannda on keƳii*
168 *ɔguurndam haa abada ƙam. ... Ko kaɔko woni Alla goɔɔgere e gooɔga o, woni*

169 *ɔguurndam haa abada lam. (1 Yuh 5.13,20) Ko ko yitere yiyaani nofuru nanaani*
170 *ko, ko Ƴernde fiƳaani ko, ko Luum tigi Alla fewjani horsinƳe Lum Ƴe. Minen noon,*
171 *Alla hollirii min Luum Ruuhu o. Oon Ruuhu ina sunnoo fof, hay sirluuji Alla ƳurƳi*
172 *luggiƳde Ƴi. (1 Kor 2.9-10)*

173

174 Aan keƳiiƳo hannde, mbele aƳa anndi Alla e hoore mum? Walla o woni Ƴo maa
175 ko Jom tagoore goƳƳuƳo, mo hay gooto waawaa anndude? Alla yiƳi ko ɔganndaa
176 Lum, koƳdaa e mum haa abada! Binndi annabaaƳe Ƴi paamni en no mbaawirten
177 Ƴadaade Alla, kono alaa e sago mberten noppi men, ɔgudditen hakillaaji men e
178 ƳerƳe men, njaɔɔgen koɔɔgol Alla ɔgol mbele mbaawen anndude Alla. Ko Luum
179 waƳi Alla wiyi: *KeƳo-Ƴee... Mbortee noppi mon ɔgaran e am; keƳo-Ƴee, pittaali*
180 *mon ɔguura!* (Esa 55.2-3)

181

182 Ndeen noon, banndiraaƳe, ko Ƴoo min kaaƳata hannde; amin njetta on e keƳogol
183 mon. So welii Alla, e yeewtere men aroore, ma en loow rogere men tatabere
184 wiyeteende maleykaaƳi Ƴi e Seytaane, holi to ɔgummii?

185

186 Yoo moƳƳere Alla won e mon! Ciftoree ko Alla ñiiƳo o haali e koɔɔgol mum ko:
187 *Alla ko Ruuhu, kadi alaa e sago sujjanooƳe mo Ƴe cujjanira mo ruuhu wondude e*
188 *gooɔga.* (Yuh 4.24)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 3

HOLI TO SEYTAANE E MALEYKAAJI ÷I ɔGUMMII? (Las 1.1; Esa 14; Ese 28)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaɓe heɓiiɓe. Amin calma on e innde Alla kaaɓdi yiɓde o, jiɓɓo yimɓe fof ndaɓa, kadi ɔgannda gooɔga o. Amin njetta Alla no feewi e no newnaniri min artude hannde waɓande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E yeewtere yawtunde nde, en njaɔɔgiino aaye Binndi ceniiɓi gadano, biyɓo nih o: *E fuɓɓoode, Alla tagii asamaan e leydi.* (Las 1.1) En njiyiino huunde fof ina woodi fuɓɓoode haa heddii Alla. E fuɓɓoode nde hay huunde woodaani nde, ina woodnoo gooto guurɓo. Ko oon woni Alla. Ko kaɔko tan woodnoo e fuɓɓoode nde. Alla ko goodɓo tan! Alla ko mawɓo! Alaa mo o fotndetee! O alaa fuɓɓoode, o alaa gasirde; o alaa sokla; o alaa ɓanndu no neɓɓo nih. Alla ko Ruuhu tan; kadi Ruuhu Alla alaa e nokku gooto, omona baɔ yoo baɔ. Ko kaɔko jiimi e huunde fof wondude e yimɓe fof. Ko kaɔko heewi fof, omo yiya fof, omo anndi fof; ko o gooto tan. Alla ko mawɓo! Ko ɓuum waɓi Binndi ceniiɓi ɓi mbiyi. *Ko kaɔko tan woodi duumaare, hoɓi e annoore nde hay gooto waawaa ɓadaade; hay gooto yiyaani mo te hay gooto waawaa yiye mo. Tedduɔgal e baawɓe haa abada ɔgoodanii mo! Aamiini.* (1 Tim 6.16)

Ndeen noon hannde, eɓen kuccana rogere men tataɓere e Binndi nelaaɓe ɓi. En ɔganniyiima wiɓtude ko fayti e maleykaaji ɓi e Seytaane. Mbele aɓa anndi to maleykaaji ɓi ɔgummii? Aɓa anndi to Seytaane ummii? So Alla haalaano, alaa e men baawɓo anndude, kono o jaaytanii en ɓuum e koɔɔgol makko he. Ndeen noon, cunnodo-ɓen e Binndi ceniiɓi he, mbele ɔgannden ko Alla haali e maleykaaji ɓi wondude e Seytaane.

Amin ciiftina on ɓum ɓoo: ko min njaɔɔgata e yeewtere LAAWOL PEEWAL, ko golwole deggondirɓe to baɔɔge taariiki. Ko ɓuum waɓi, e yeewtere yawtunde nde, ɔgardinno-ɓen jaɔɔgude ko ko fayti e Alla e hoore mum. Sabu ko Alla tan woodnoo e fuɓɓoode. So Alla jaɓii, yeewtere aroore nde, ma min kabru on no Alla tagirnoo aduna o. Kono ko adii Alla ina taga aduna o e yimɓe, ina woodnoo goɓɓum ko adinoo tageede, maanaam maleykaaji ɓi.

Hannde sahaa o rokkaani en jaɔɔgude denndaaɔgal ko koɔɔgol Alla ɔgol haali e maleykaaji ɓi. Kono ma en eto toɔɔgude gooɔgaaji ɓurɓi faayodinnde, ɓi min tawi e Binndi ceniiɓi ɓi e koye mumen. Binndi ceniiɓi ɓi kollii en wonde e fuɓɓoode, hade Alla tagde denndaaɔgal ko woni e aduna, kaɔko Alla gonɓo dow asamaan o, o tagiino maleykaaji ɓi fof. Alla, Ruuhu ɓolo o, tagiino ruuhuujii goɓɓi keewɓi, biyeteeɓi maleykaaji.

43

44 Ko nih koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol wiya: Alla waɓii maleykaaji ɓi. ÷i mbayi no henndu nih,
45 ko kañnji carwata mo, o waɓi ɓi no jeyɕgol nih. Maleykaaji fof ko ruuhuujii tan.
46 Waɓde Binndi ɓi kollii en ɓum ɓoo: *Mate wonaa maleykaaji ɓi fof ko ruuhuujii*
47 *gollantooɓi Alla, ... Alla waɓii maleykaaji mum keneeli, o waɓii sarwooye makko*
48 *lewlewindu jeyɕgol.* (Bar 1.14,7) Hay gooto waawaa memde jeyɕgol. Hay gooto
49 waawaa yiya henndu. Ko noon maleykaaji Alla ɓi ne mbayi. Alla rokkaani ɓi Ƴalli
50 no yimɓe nih. Enen yimɓe, ko en Ƴalli e ruuhuujii, kono maleykaaji ɓi ko ruuhuujii
51 tan. Ko ɓuum waɓi en mbaawaa yiya maleykaaji ɓi, sabu neɓɓo gondulo e
52 tagoodi mum waawaa yiya ruuhuujii.

53

54 No foti maleykaaji Alla tagi? Holi ko Binndi ɓi mbiya heen? ÷i mbiya: Alla tagii
55 ruuhuujii keewɓi ɓi hay gooto waawaa limde. Dow, to jappeere Alla to, ina waɓi ko
56 Ƴuri ujunnaaje ujunnaaje e miliyoɕaaji miliyoɕaaji maleyka. (Peeñ 5.11) E gooɕga,
57 Joomi men Alla ko mawɓo! Alla mo alaa ɓo haaɓi o, tagii maleykaaji ujunnaaje
58 ujunnaaje, jooɓɓi, moyyi jogiiɓi semmbe e ganndal. Binndi ɓi ina kolla en ɓum
59 ɓoo: Maleykaaji Alla ɓi ina keewi semmbe no feewi. Ko kañnji Ƴuri en semmbe.
60 Kono, no tagoore nde fof nih, aɓi njogii ɓo ɓi kaaɓi. ÷i mbaawaa wonde baɕ yoo
61 baɕ, ɓi ɕganndaa fof te ɓi mbaawaa fof. Ko ɓi tagoore tan, te no tagoore nde fof
62 nih, aɓi njogii ɓo ɓi kaaɓi. Ko gooto woni mo alaa ɓo haaɓi, maanaam Alla.

63

64 Eɓen poti kadi anndude ɓum ɓoo e maleykaaji ɓi: Nde Alla tagi maleykaaji nde,
65 ko ɓi tagoore seniinde ɓi ɕgonnoo, kañnji fof. E fuɓɓoode, maleyka bonɓo
66 woodaano. E fuɓɓoode, ibiliisa woodaano tawo; jinneeji, maanaam seyɓaneeji,
67 ɕgoodaano. Alla tagaano maleykaaji bonɓi. Alaa e sago ndeenen oon gooɕga e
68 hakkillaaji men. Ko geɓel gootel woni ko Alla waawaa waɓde: Alla waawaa waɓde
69 ko boni. Woto njejjiten ɓuum! Alla waawaa tagde ko boni, sabu Alla ko moyyo.
70 Alla juumataa, sabu Alla ko timmuɓo. Bakkaat waawataa iwde to Alla, sabu Alla ko
71 ceniiɓo. Kala ko Alla miijii, kala ko o haalata, ko o waɓata moyyat, timmat te
72 senoto. Ko ɓuum waɓi Binndi ɓi mbiya: *ɓgati hay gooto waawaa jariboraade Alla*
73 *bonannde, te Alla jaribtaako hay gooto.* (Yaak 1.13) Ndeen noon, ko boni holi to
74 ummii? Ma en nijy ko Alla jaabii e ɕgaal naamnal, yeeso seeɓa.

75

76 Kono jooni ina woodi goɓɓum ko pot-ɓen adaade anndude e maleykaaji ɓi. Holi
77 ko addatnoo Alla tagde maleykaaji ɓi? Binndi ɓi kollii en heen ɓum ɓoo: Alla
78 tagirnoo ɓi ko mbele aɓi ɕgonda e mum, ɓi njiɓa ɓum, ɓi mawnina ɓum, ɓi
79 carwa ɓum e nder weltaare asamaan haa abada! Ko Alla jeyi ɓi, kañnji fof, sabu
80 ko kaɕko tagi ɓi. ÷i ɕgonnoo ko to koɓirka Alla to, maanaam dow asamaan, to
81 Ƴuri woɓɓude e lewru ndu, naaɕge ɕge e koode ɓe. E rogere men yawtude nde,
82 en nijyiino ɓum ɓoo: Alla nana baɕ yoo baɕ. Haɓaani Binndi ɓi wiya: Ina woodi
83 nokku ceniiɓo, baɓɓo annoore, jooɓɓo to Alla hoɓi, kañum e darja mum. Ko oon

84 nokku woni biyeteefo: Joɓnde Alla, walla aljanna, walla asamaan. Ko toon Alla
85 woni, kañum e maleykaaji mum ceniiɓi.
86

87 Ina heddii goɓɓum ko pot-ɓen anndude e maleykaaji ɓi, eɓen poti anndude e majji
88 kadi ɓum ɓoo: Maleykaaji ɓi Alla tagi ɓi, potaani. Ina woodi e majji ƴurɓi yooɓde,
89 ƴurɓi hakkillaaji. Ina woodi maleykaaji taariiɓi jappeere Alla nde, dow asamaan. Ina
90 woodi ballooji yimƴe ƴe, ndeena ɓumen e aduna. Ina woodi goɓɓi, ko wayi no
91 Jibiriiru walla Mika'iilu, dariiɓi e yeeso Alla mbele ina nelee e yimƴe ƴe.
92

93 Ina woodi goɓɓi kalfuɓi maleykaaji keddiiɓi ɓi fof. Mbele a meeɓii nande innde
94 Lusifeer? Koɗɗgol Alla ɗgol hollii en: Waɓiino jamaanu mo ɗganndu-ɓaa, ko
95 Lusifeer halfunoo maleykaaji ɓi fof. So a jaɗɗgii taariiki Lusifeer, ma a anndu to
96 Seytaane e hoore mum ummii.
97

98 Ko nih Binndi ɓi mbiyi. Nde Alla tagi maleykaaji ɓi, ko Lusifeer wonnoo ƴurɓo
99 yooɓde, ƴurɓo hakkille, ƴurɓo semmbe e maleykaaji ɓi fof. Lusifeer firti ko
100 ɓelɓoowo. Ko kaɗko ƴurnoo maleykaaji ɓi fof mbaydi, hakkille, ganndal, semmbe e
101 peeje. Alla rokkiino mo mbaydi e hakkille mo alaa nanndo. Lusifeer ina fotnoo
102 rewde Alla, yiɓa ɓum, ɓooftoo ɓum, sabu ko Alla tagi mo, barkini mo no feewi.
103

104 Kono koɗɗgol Alla ɗgol wiya, meeɓii waɓde ñalawma, Lusifeer yawii Alla e ƴernde
105 mum, woni e fiytaade becce, ina wiya: Miin, mboɓo yooɓi no feewi... mboɓo
106 heewi hakkille... mboɓo heewi baawɓe! Ma mi ɗabbu mi heɓta jooɓnde Alla... mi
107 jooɓoo e jappeere Alla! Ma mi way no Alla Toowɓo o nih! Ko miin woni Alla...
108 ko miin woni Laamɓo o! (Esa 14.13-14)
109

110 Ee ndaw ko haawnii! Lusifeer mo alaa so wonaa ko Alla rokki ɓum, yiɓiino
111 wujjude darja Alla Toowɓo o. Diwtii ɓoon nih, sabu tataɗal maleykaaji asamaan ɓi
112 cuɗiinooma rewde e Lusifeer e nder bakkaat mum he, luutndii Alla Ñiiɗɓo o!
113 (ƴeew Peeñ 12.4)
114

115 Kono ko Alla woni Alla! Alla ina anndunoo denndaaɗgal ko Lusifeer e maleykaaji
116 mum ɗganniyinoo waɓde. Alaa baawɓo waɓde ko humpi Alla. Alla ina anndi
117 huunde fof gila yettaaki. Alla yiyiino bakkaat gonnooɓo e ƴernde Lusifeer o
118 wondude e ƴerɓe maleykaaji mum.
119

120 Ndeen noon, holi ko kewnoo? Holi no Alla waɓnoo? Mbele Alla ina waawnoo
121 ɓalde Lusifeer calinooɓo laamu mum o heɗa jooɓnde mum? Mbele Alla ina
122 waawnoo hoɓdude e bakkaat? Muk! Alla Joomi men ko ceniiɓo haa waawaa
123 ndaarde ko boni, waawaa jaɗde bakkaat, te Alla rokkataa goɓɓo darja mum! Alla
124 ko gooto te hay gooto waawaa lomtaade ɓum! Ko duum waɓi Alla riwi Lusifeer,
125 kañum e maleykaaji mum bonɓi. 2e njalti leydi dow asamaan to koɓirka Alla to,

126 sabu Ƴe mbakkodinii e dow ko Ƴe njiƳi heƳtude jooƳnde Alla ko. Ko Ƴuum addani
127 Alla liƳde Lusifeer leydi, kaƳum e maleykaaƳi mum bonƳi. Kala Ƴo Alla woni,
128 bakkaat waawaa wonde Ƴoon! Ko Ƴuum waƳi Alla weddii Ƴe Ƴoo e aduna, sabu
129 Alla ko ceniiƳo!

130

131 Caggal nde o bakkodini, kaƳko Lusifeer, o natti wiyeede Lusifeer (÷elƳoowo), o
132 waƳti wiyeede Seytaane (LuutndiiƳo). ÷oon tan, Lusifeer walla Seytaane wonti
133 luutndiiƳo Alla! Haa hannde ne kay, Seytaane e maleykaaƳi mum ko ko luutndii
134 Alla e kala ko moƳƳi. Ko Ƴe saliiƳe koƳƳgol Alla Ƴgol, aƳe njedda Ƴum. Haa
135 hannde Seytaane woni ko e haƳaade Alla, ina etoo firtude e telƳinde golle Alla Ƴe.
136 Kono ko Alla woni Ƴaawoowo, hay gooto waawaa daƳde Ƴum. ‘Woofoonde waawaa
137 haƳde e haayre.’

138

139 E nder Ƴuum, Binndi ceniiƳi Ƴi kollii en Ƴum Ƴoo: Alla riwi Seytaane e maleykaaƳi
140 mum, taganii Ƴumen jeyƳgol Ƴgol Ƴifataa haa abada. (Mac 25.41) Te maa waƳ
141 Ƴalawma, Ƴo Alla jogori weddaade Seytaane e maleykaaƳi mum e kala dewƳo Ƴum
142 e nder Ƴgool jeyƳgol. Kadi Binndi Ƴi mbiyi: *...Ko Ƴoon Ƴe leeptetee jamma e*
143 *Ƴalawma haa abada.* (PeeƳ 20.10)

144

145 Seytaane noon, suwaa tawo naatde jeyƳgol. KoƳƳgol Alla Ƴgol wiwi omona e aduna
146 haƳoo Alla. Ko o pirtoowo. O yiilotoo ko leefnude koƳƳgol Alla Ƴgol; o yiilotoo ko
147 majjinde yimƳe Ƴe Alla tagi Ƴe. KoƳƳgol Alla Ƴgol wiwi kadi: Haa hannde, Seytaane
148 nana tami yimƳe heewƳe e juƳƳgo mum; kono Ƴe tinaani, sabu Seytaane ko
149 puuntoowo. Binndi Ƴi mbiyi: *Hay Seytaane ina Ƴoornoo wutte maleyka annoore.* (2
150 Kor 11.14) O yiilotoo ko hoomtude yimƳe Ƴe, mbele ina mbaasa rewde koƳƳgol
151 Alla Ƴgol. Ko Ƴuum waƳi Alla wiwi: *Ƴgondee e hakkillaaji mon peerton gite! Ƴgati*
152 *kaƳdiiƳo mon o, hono ibiliisa, nana taartaarna no mbaroodi ubboori nih, ina yiiloo*
153 *mo soƳƳgi.* (1 Piy 5.8)

154

155 Kono jettooƳe Ƴgoodanii Alla dokkuƳo en koƳƳgol mum mbele eƳen mbaawa daƳde
156 e semmbe Seytaane o! Binndi Ƴi mbiyi: *Ma on Ƴganndu gooƳga o te maa gooƳga*
157 *o rimƳin on.* (Yuh 8.32) Mbele aƳa anndi gooƳga baawƳo rimƳinde ma e peeje
158 Seytaane o? Woto njejjiten ko Seytaane Ƴuri en hakkille, kono ko Alla Ƴuri Ƴum
159 hakkille; ko Seytaane Ƴuri en semmbe, kono ko Alla Ƴuri Ƴum semmbe. Mbele aƳa
160 anndi koƳƳgol gooƳga Ƴgol? Ina waƳa sahaa, gooƳga o welaani nande. ‘GooƳga
161 ko loocol’. Kono Alla wiwi, so a anndii gooƳga o a gooƳƳinii Ƴum, gooƳga o maa
162 hakkite e juuƳe Seytaane.

163

164 Binndi ceniiƳi Ƴi mbiyi: *BanndiraaƳe horsuƳe, wonaa ruuhu fof pot-Ƴon gooƳƳinde,*
165 *Ƴeewtinto-Ƴee ruuhuuji Ƴi Ƴgam anndude so tawii Ƴi Ƴgummii ko e Alla; Ƴgati*
166 *annabaaƳe fenooƳe heewƳe cariima e aduna he.* (1 Yuh 4.1) *Woto njawee haala*
167 *annabaaƳe ka; kiƳoto-Ƴee huunde fof, njaggon ko moƳƳi ko, koƳnjo-Ƴon bonannde*

168 *e kala no nde waawi wayde.* (1 Tes 5.20–22) Mbele aƙa anndi no moyyi ko
169 annabaaƴe ƴe mbinndi ko? Mbele a nanii koƴƴgol gooƴga ƴgol? Mbele a gooƴƴinii
170 ƴgol e nder ƴernde maa?

171

172 Ndeen noon, banndiraaƴe, ko ƙoo min kaaƙdata e mon hannde. Amin njetta on
173 sabu keƙogol mon. E yeewtere men aroore, so Alla jaƴii, ma en cunno ko fayti e
174 no Alla tagiri aduna o.

175

176 Yoo moyyere Alla won e mon; ciftoree ndee ƙoo fodoore welnde wonnde e
177 koƴƴgol makko: *Ma on ƴganndu gooƴga o te maa gooƴga o rimƙin on.* (Yuh
178 8.32)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 4

HOLI NO ALLA TAGIRI ADUNA O? (Las 1.1–23)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla kaaƴdi yiƴde o, jiƴƴo yimƴe fof ndaƴa, kadi ɔgannda gooɔga o! Amin njetta Alla no feewi e no newnaniri min artude hannde waƴande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E rogere men yawtunde nde, en njiyii ko Binndi annabaaƴe ƴi kaali e maleykaaji ƴi wondude e Seytaane. En njaɔɔgii no Alla tagirnoo e fuƴƴoode ujunnaaje ujunnaaje e miliyoɔaaji miliyoɔaaji ruuhuujii ceniiƴi inniri ƴumen maleykaaji. E nder maleykaaji he, ina waƴnoo gooto ƴurƴo maleykaaji keddiiƴi ƴi fof hakkille e mbaydi. Oon maleyka wiyetenoo ko Lusifeer. Kono waƴiino ñalawma, Lusifeer woni e fiytaade becce, ina yawoo Alla e ƴernde mum haa yiƴi heƴtude jappeere Alla nde. Waƴiino kadi maleykaaji goƴƴi keewƴi cuƴinooƴi rewde e Lusifeer e nder bakkaat mum he. Hono noon, Alla mo waawaa jaƴde luutndiiƴe ƴum o riiwiino Lusifeer e maleykaaji mum bonƴi ƴi. ²e natti heƴde dow asamaan to koƴirka Alla to, sabu ƴe mbakkodinii. Lusifeer waƴti wiyeeɗe Seytaane, maanaam luutndiiƴo Alla. Caggal Alla riiwii Seytaane e maleykaaji mum, tagani ƴumen jeyɔgol ɔgol ñifataa haa abada. Kadi maa waƴ ñalawma ƴo Alla weddotoo oon Seytaane e kala dewƴo ƴum e jeyɔgol. Seytaane noon suwaa tawo naatde jeyɔgol. Haa hannde omona e aduna he.

Hannde noon, loowaten ko rogere men Binndi annabaaƴe nayaƴere. E deftere Tawreeta adiinde, maanaam Lasli, e simoore adannde, e aaye gadano o e ƴiƴmo, Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *E fuƴƴoode, Alla tagi asamaan e leyƴi. Leydi alaa no waynoo; ko ndi mehri ndi wonnoo. Niƴere kunus ina wonnoo e dow geej. Ruuhu Alla o weeyi e dow diyye ƴe.* (Las 1.1–2)

E fuƴƴoode, nde Alla tagi leydi e asamaan nde, alaa fof ko wuurnoo ƴoo e aduna. Fof ko ƴooƴde wootere wonnoo te ina niƴƴiƴnoo. Alla wonnoo ko e haajde tagde aadee mo ɔganndu-ƴaa ina waawi kañum, anndude Alla, yiƴa ƴum, ƴooftoo ƴum haa abada! Kono hade makko tagirde aadee anniya makko, tawi o feewnii aduna belƴo ƴo aadee mo o jogori tagde o waawata wuurde e kaaƴdi neema.

Ndeen noon, hannde, ma en ƴeew no Alla hebliri aduna o ɔgam aadee mo anniyinoo tagde o. Holi ko Binndi ƴi ceedtii e no Alla tagiri aduna o? ÷i mbiyi ko: *ɔgati ko e balƴe jeegom Joomiraaƴo waƴi asamaanuujii e leydi e geej, e ko woni e nder heen fof.* (Fer 20.11) Ndeen noon, njuurnodo-ƴen seeƴa simoore adiinde e Binndi annabaaƴe nde, mbele eƴen njiya ko o tagi e nder ƴeen balƴe jeegom.

43 1) Ko fayti e ñalawma gadano he, Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *Ruuhu Alla o weeyi e dow*
44 *dijjye ƙe. Alla wiyi: “Yoo annoore yayno!” Annoore yaynii. Alla yiya annoore ina*
45 *mojji; o seerndi annoore nde e niƴƴere nde. O inniri annoore nde ‘ñalawma’. O*
46 *inniri niƴƴere nde ‘jamma’. Kikiiƙe woodi, subaka woodi. Ko nih woni ñalawma*
47 *gadano woodi. (Las 1.2-5)*

48

49 E ñalawma gadano he, Alla rokki yamiroore, wiyi yoo annoore nde yayno niƴƴere
50 nde. Te kadi Alla yamiriino leydi yoo won murkulde mawnde e nder weeyo; e nder
51 waktuuji noogaas e nayi kiƴƴuƙi fof, ina yirloo gootol haa arta ƙo wonnoo. Ko
52 ƙuum waƙi njogi-ƙen haa hannde ko foti no waktuuji sappo e ƙiƙi ñalawma e
53 waktuuji sappo e ƙiƙi jamma. Alla tagii aduna haa yirloroo noon, mbele seerndude
54 annoore nde e niƴƴere nde.

55

56 2) Ko fayti e ñalawma ƙiƙmo o, Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *Alla wiyi: “Yoo turƙu won e*
57 *hakkunde dijje, yo ndu waƙ dijje ƙe pecce ƙiƙi.” ÷um woniri noon. O waƙi*
58 *turƙu, o seerndi dijje gonƙe e les turƙu ƙe, e gonƙe e dow turƙu ƙe. O inniri*
59 *turƙu ndu ‘asamaan’. (Las 1.6-8)*

60

61 Ndeen noon, e ñalawma ƙiƙmo he, Alla tagii asamaan kuurƙo aduna o: Ko
62 wiyetee ‘atmosfeer’ e farayse. Atmosfeer ko weeyo jiiƙgo e aduna, heewgo
63 henndu ndu poofeten ndu. Ko goon weeyo reeni kala ko woni e aduna, e naagge
64 goe wondude e musibbaaji goƙƙi keewƙi. So oon asamaan woodaano, neƙƙo
65 waawataa wuurde e dow leydi.

66

67 3) E ñalawma tataƴo he, Alla tagii geej e leydi njoorndi e puƙi kecci. Keƙo-ƙee
68 ƙum ƙoo ko Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *Alla wiyi: “Dijje gonƙe e les asamaan ƙe, yo ƙe*
69 *ndenndu e nokku gooto, ko yoori yo o feñ!” ÷um woniri noon. O inniri ko yoori*
70 *ko ‘leydi’. O inniri dijje dennduƙe ƙe ‘geej’. O yiya ƙum ina mojji. O wiyi: “Yoo*
71 *leydi ndi jibin puƙi kecci, huƙo waƙko aawdi, leƙƙe baƙƙe teƴƴitte – geƙal fof e*
72 *leñol mum, leñol fof e aawdi mum.” ÷um woniri noon. ... Alla yiya ƙum ina mojji.*
73 *Kikiiƙe woodi, subaka woodi. Ko nih woni ñalawma tataƴo woodi. (Las 1.9-13)*

74

75 Waƙde, e ñalawma tataƴo he, Alla jom tagoore o tagii geej o e maaje ƙe
76 wondude e ujunnaaje ujunnaaje leƙƙe e teƴƴitte mumen e aawdi mumen: maaggo,
77 banaana, kokko, dene, tamaate, suppome, karot, maaro, gawri, gerte e ujunnaaje
78 ujunnaaje leyyi ñameele. Te kala ko o tagnoo, kaƙko Alla, o wiyi ina mojji!
79 Kala ko Alla sosi, kala ko Alla waƙi ina mojji, ina weli, ina timmi! En njiyiino ko
80 huunde wootere tan woni ko Alla waawaa waƙde: Alla waawaa waƙde ko boni,
81 sabu Alla ko mojjo!

82

83 Ina waawi wooda biyƙo: Tawde Alla ko mojjo, holi ko hebbiniri nih aduna
84 bonannde? Holi ko waƙi goesa am mojjaani hikka? Holi ko waƙi ƴiƙgel am goel

85 ina ñawa. Tawde Alla ko moÿÿo, holi ko waƙi bonannde ina yalta e Ƴernde
86 aadee? Ƴuum ko naamnal keewɗgal faayiida, te Binndi ceniiƙi ƙi ina njoganii ɗgal
87 jaabawol timmuɗgal, ɗgal njogor-ƙen yiyde e doge men garooje. Hannde noon,
88 ndesnden ƙum ƙoo hakkillaaji men: Alla ko moÿÿo, kala ko o sosi, kala ko o
89 waƙi, ina moÿÿi!
90

91 Ndurnen miijooji men seeƙa e moÿÿere Alla nde. En njiyii no o tagiri leƙƙe ƙe e
92 ñalawma tataƴo he. Mbele aƙa anndi ko saabii Alla tagi leƙƙe ƙe e teƳƳitte
93 mumen? Mbele Alla ina jogii e majje sokla? Mbele addatnoo mo tagde leƙƙe
94 jibinooje teƳƳitte belƙe ƙe ko ha o ñawnda heege makko? Alaa! Alla jom tagoore
95 o soklaani hay huunde! Waƙde, holi ko waƙi Alla ina taga leƙƙe ƙe? Binndi ƙi
96 ina kolla en e wonde, Alla e moÿÿere mum waƙani fof ko aadee mo anniyinoo
97 tagde o.
98

99 Mbele a heƳtini moÿÿere Alla? Holi baawƙo mucude maɗɗgoore e welde, walla
100 heƳde balɗgal piindi e welde, tawa yiyaani moÿÿere Alla? Mbele aƙa waawi
101 ndaarde lekki, tawa a yettaani Jom Tagoore o? Sabu so lekki alaano e aduna,
102 ɗguurndam maa Ƴuratno ƙo mettude. Ndeen, leƙƙe e ƳulƳe ɗgoodataano, tugaaje
103 ɗgoodataano. A dañataano ƳuuƳri ƙo poofti-ƙaa e ɗguleeki ñalawma ki, wondude e
104 beremlefi ƙi cafrori-ƙaa. So lekki alaano, ɗguurndam woodataano ƙoo e aduna nih!
105 Leƙƙe ƙe Alla tagi ƙe, ko geƙel gootel tan e nder moÿÿere nde alaa keerol nde
106 Alla waƙani en yo en neemo heen nde. Alla yiƙi ko keƳtinen moÿÿere mum! Ko
107 ƙuum woni ko annabi Daawuuda winndi e Jabuura, wiya: *Meeƙee ɗganndon*
108 *moÿÿere Joomiraaƙo o!* (Jab 34.9) Kono noon, alaa e sago njokken, sabu sahaa
109 mo ndokkano-ƙen o fuƙƙiima ɗalde.
110

111 4) E ñalawma nayaƴo he noon, Alla wiyno: *“Huundeeji jaynotooƙi yoo ɗgon e*
112 *asamaan, mbele jamma e ñalawma ina ceerta, ƙum wona maandeeji maantorƙi*
113 *ñalƙi, maantorƙi balƙe e maantorƙi duuƳi.”* (Las 1.14) Alla rokku yamiroore tan,
114 naaɗge ɗge, lewru ndu e koode ƙe puƙi e asamaan he. Alla haal koɗɗgal gootol
115 tan, leydi fuƙƙii yirlaade ina taaroo naaɗge. Nde o haalti kadi koɗɗgal, lewru ndu
116 fuƙƙii taaraade leydi ndi.
117

118 Ina woodi goƙƙum ko pot-ƙen laaƳtinde ƙoo: Holi ko Alla naftorii haa tagi
119 denndaaɗgal ko woni e aduna ko? Holi ko Binndi ƙi kaali e ƙuum? Ƴi mbiyi: *Ko*
120 *hoolaare faamni en aduna tagiraa ko koɗɗgal Alla; ko yiyetee ko tagiraa ko ko*
121 *yiyetaake ko.* (Bar 11.3) *E fuƙƙoode, Koɗɗgal ɗgal ina woodnoo. Ƴgal wondunoo*
122 *ko e Alla, ko ɗgal Alla ɗgal wonnoo. E fuƙƙoode, ɗgal wondunoo ko e Alla. Ko*
123 *kaɗɗgal huunde fof tagiraa; hay huunde e ko woodi ko tagiraaka ko wonaa*
124 *kaɗɗgal.* (Yuh 1.1-3) En njaɗɗgiino ƙum ƙoo haa gasi: E ñalawma gadano o
125 Alla wiyno: Yoo annoore wood! Tan annoore woodi. E ñalawma ƙiƙmo o, Alla

126 wiyno: Yoo weeyo wood! Tan weeyo woodi. E ñalawma tataƴo o, Alla haaliino te
127 ko o haalnoo woodii, e ko wayi noon.

128

129 Holi ko Alla naftorii haa tagi denndaaɗgal ko woni e aduna ko? Alaa ko o naftorii
130 so wonaa koɗɗgol makko. Alla haalatno tan, ko haali ko wooda. Alla tagiri huunde
131 fof ko koɗɗgol mum. Haa hannde ne kay, Alla tammборii huunde fof ko koɗɗgol
132 mum cemmbolinɗgol ɗgol. Ko koɗɗgol Alla ɗgol waɗi haa naaɗge ɗge, lewru ndu
133 e koode ɗe ndarii dow, tawi costataa. Ko koɗɗgol Alla ɗgol waɗi haa naaɗge ina
134 fuɗa ina muta. Kala ñalawma beetɗo mettatno e men no feewi, sinno en
135 ɗganndaano maa weet walla alaa. Ko Alla yamiri naaɗge ɗge yoo fuɗ ina muta, te
136 ko noon ɗge waɗata. Binndi ɗi mbiyi: *Alla ko aadiyaɗke.* (1 Kor 1.9) O
137 ñaamtataa koɗɗgol makko muk! O waylotaako muk! *Koɗɗgol Joomiraaɗo ɗgol*
138 *woodat haa abada.* (1 Piy 1.25)

139

140 5) E ñalawma joyaƴo he, Alla tagiino ujunnaaje leyyi liɗɗi e ndiwri. Binndi ɗi
141 mbiyi: *Alla wiyi: “Yoo diyye mbaɗ kullon ndiyam ɗguurkon haa keewa, yoo ndiwri*
142 *diw e dow leydi e asamaan!” O tagi ɗgaarumaaji ndiyam, kañum’en e kullon*
143 *ɗguurkon e ndiyam, kon diyye njaltinta kon fof, geɗal fof e leñol mum. O tagi kadi*
144 *ndiwri fof, geɗal fof e leñol mum. O yiyi ɗum ina moyyi. Alla waɗi e majji barke,*
145 *o wiyi: “Njeñee, keewee, kebbinee geejuuji, yoo ndiwri heew e dow leydi!” Kikiiɗe*
146 *woodi, subaka woodi. Ko nih woni ñalawma joyaƴo woodi.* (Las 1.20–23)

147

148 6) E ñalawma jeegomo he, Alla tagii muumon mum wondude e aadee. Kono en
149 ndañtortaa juutnaade heen hannde. Ndeen noon, e rogere men aroore, so wellii
150 Alla, ma en cunno no moyyi ko Binndi ɗi mbiyi e no Alla tagiri neɗɗo gadano o.

151

152 E rogere men hannde he, en njiyii moyyere Alla nde. En njaɗɗgii ɗum ɗoo ko
153 annabi Daawuuda winndi: *Meeɗee ɗganndon moyyere Joomiraaɗo o!* (Jab 34.9)
154 Mbele e gooɗga a meeɗii moyyere Alla? Ñande fof eɗen ndakmitoo ñameele. Kono
155 tagɗo neɗɗo ina rokka ɗum ɗguura o, ko nih wiyi: *Neɗɗo, wonaa mburu tan*
156 *wuurata, wuurata ko kala haala ɗgummiika e Alla.* (Mac 4.4)

157

158 Neɗɗo wonaa ƴanndu tan, ina jogii ruuhu! Te alaa e sago ruuhuuji men ɗguura
159 koɗɗgol Alla ɗgol. Haala Alla ka ina heewi nafaore, kono so a yiɗii anndude
160 ɗuum, ko maa ɗom-ɗaa ka! Mbele ƴernde maa ina ɗomɗi haala Alla no
161 ɗomɗirtaa ndiyam nih? So a ɗomɗirii hono noon haala Alla, ma a yiyi gooɗga
162 baawɗo rokkude ma jam e deeyre e Alla, ɗoo e aduna he wondude e ɗgalu ɗgu
163 gasataa to dow asamaan! Te eɗen ɗganndi e wonde ɗuum ko huunde sellunde,
164 sabu ko Alla e hoore mum fodi, wiyi: *Malu woodanii yanƴe heege e ɗomka peewal*
165 *ƴe, ɗgati maa kaar ɗomɗita!* (Mac 5.6)

166

167 Banndiraaŷe, on njaaraama sabu keƙogol mon. E yeewtere men aroore, so Alla
168 jaŷii, ma en loow rogere wiyeteende: Holi sabaabu Alla tagi neƙƙo.
169
170 Yoo moŷŷere Alla won e mon! Woto njejjitee ɕgoo ƙoo eewnaaɕgo mawɕgo
171 wonɕgo e Binndi ceniiƙi ƙi: *Meeƙee ɕganndon moŷŷere Joomiraaƙo o!* (Jab
172 34.9)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndanne 5

HOLI SABAABU ALLA TAGI NEƁƁO? (Las 1.26–27; 2.7)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla, kaaƴdi yiƴde o, jiƴƴo yimƴe fof ndaƴa, kadi ƴgannda gooƴga o! Amin njetta Alla no feewi e no newnaniri min artude hannde waƴande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E rogere men yawtunde nde, en njiyii no Joomiraaƴo tagiri leydi, asamaan, geej e ko woni e mumen. Alla Joomi men tagi fof ko e nder balƴe jeegom, te alaa ko naftorii so wonaa koƴƴgol mum! En njiyiino kadi holi sabaabu Alla tagiri aduna. O tagani fof ko aadee mo o anniyinoo tagde o. E nder ƴuum, en njiyii moƴƴere Alla e dow ko fewjani aadee nokku jooƴƴo, belƴo ƴo waawata hoƴde e nder neema timmuƴo!

Hannde noon, en ƴganniyiima wiƴtude e Binndi he, mbele eƴen ƴgannda no Alla tagiri neƴƴo gadano o. Ma en ƴeew kadi holi sabaabu Alla tagiri neƴƴo. E nder deftere Tawreeta adanne nde, e simoore adanne nde, e aaye noogaas e jeegom he, *Alla wiyi: “Mbaƴen neƴƴo, nanndinen ƴum e men. Yo o jiim e liƴƴi, ndiwri, jawdi e kala kullel ladde yantude e kala ko ƴuƴata e dow leydi!”* Alla tagi neƴƴo, o nanndini ƴum e makko. O tagi ƴe, gorko e debbo. (Las 1.26–27)

ƴuum rokkii en oo ƴoo gooƴga luggo, keewƴo maanaa no feewi, gooƴga mo yimƴe fof poti anndude: Alla tagi neƴƴo gadano o ko e mbaydi mum! Holi ko ƴuum firti? Waƴde, sellii laaƴii ko neƴƴo ƴuri denndaaƴgal tagoore Alla faayiida, sabu ko neƴƴo tan Alla tagi e mbaydi mum. Alaa e tagoore he ko neƴƴo fotndetee, sabu Alla tagi mo ko e mbaydi mum! Oon gooƴga noon ina huufi gooƴgaaji goƴƴi keewƴi. Ndeen noon, njuurnito–ƴen ƴuum seeƴa, haa mbaawen firde aaye biyƴo: *Alla tagi neƴƴo, o nanndini ƴum e makko.*

E simoore diƴmere nde, e aaye mum jeeƴiƴaƴo he, ƴum ƴoo ina tawee heen: *Alla Joomiraaƴo o mahiri neƴƴo gorko punndi leydi, o wutti e kine makko fittaandu; gorko o wonti guurƴo.* (Las 2.7) En njiyii e oon aaye, nde Alla tagi neƴƴo nde, tagi ƴum ko e pecce ƴiƴi, hono ƴanndu e ruuhu. Neƴƴo wonaa tagoodi ndi tan, ko ƴanndu e ruuhu. Aaye o ina renndini geƴe ƴiƴi. Keƴo–ƴee ko Binndi ƴi mbiyi ko:

Goo: *Alla Joomiraaƴo o mahiri neƴƴo ko punndi leydi.*
ƴiƴi: *Alla wutti e kine makko fittaandu; neƴƴo o wonti guurƴo.*

Ndeen noon, nde Alla tagata neƴƴo nde, adii tagde ko ƴanndu ndu. Maanaam, Alla mahii koƴirka ƴo loowi ruuhu neƴƴo o. Mbele aƴa anndi ko ƴanndu maa woni

43 galle ma, £o ruuhu maa ho£i? Ko £uum woni ko Binndi £i kaali; £i mbiyi e
44 wonde ¥anndu ndu ¥oorni-£en e aduna ndu wayi ko no tilliisa nih. (2 Kor 5.1)
45 Wa£de, en njiyii Alla adinoo tagirde ¥anndu ko mbele ruuhu ina ho£a heen.

46
47 Holu no Alla tagiri ¥anndu ne££o? Binndi £i mbiyi: Alla ñii¥£o haa abada o yetti
48 punndi leydi tagi mo. E oo £oo sahaa mo ¢gon-£en hannde, e£en ¢ganndi punndi
49 leydi ina wa£i ko foti no leyyi noogaas ko wiyetee ‘produits chimiques’. Jom
50 gannde’en heerorii¥e ¥anndu ¥e kollirii £um, leyyi noogaas fof maa tawee e ¥anndu
51 ne££o. Ko £um addani annabi Daawuuda winndude e Jabuura, wiyi: *£gati omo*
52 *anndi ko tagira-£en, ko en punndi omo siftora.* (Jab 103.14) ²anndu ne££o ko
53 punndi tan, kono £uum addanaani ne££o waasde nafoore. ²anndu ne££o ina wa£i
54 ko ¥uri ujunnaaje ujunnaaje ter£e biytee£e ‘cellules’. ÷een ter£e fof ko cañondir£e
55 ina ¥amda e kala nde ne££o dilli. ²anndu ne££o ko kaawisa tigi! Alla wa£ii e
56 ¥anndu: ¢gaandi, ¥ernde, haa£-haa£annde, kuce, heeñere, tekteki, yiye, teewu,
57 ¢guru, £a£i, gite, noppi, kine, hunuko wondude e ter£e go££e keew£e no feewi!
58 Kala heen tergal ina anndi fotde mum. Kooni ndaw kaawisa! Ko Alla tan waawi
59 tagde £uum. Ko £uum addani annabi Daawuuda winndude £um £oo e Jabuura,
60 wiyi: *Joomiraa£o, mbo£o yettu maa sabu a wa£ii kam tagoore fattamlamre. Golle*
61 *maa ko kaawisaaji, mi faamii £uum no feewi.* (Jab 139.14)

62
63 Eey, ¥anndu ne££o ko kaawisa. Kono, mbele ko ¥anndu ne££o Alla tagi e mbaydi
64 mum? Alaa, £uum waawaa wonde, sabu Alla alaa ¥anndu! Alla ko Ruuhu tan.
65 Wonaa tagoodi ne££o Alla wa£i e mbaydi mum. Ndeen noon, holi ko £ee £oo
66 daa£e gon£e e Binndi he pirti: Alla tagii ne££o e mbaydi mum?

67
68 Ko £um £oo woni ko Alla jaabii heen: Alla tagii ruuhu ne££o e mbaydi mum.
69 Nduto-£en caggal see£a. Nde Alla tagiri ¥anndu ne££o punndi nde, ndu wuuraano
70 tawo, ko ndu maaynoendu. Holu ko wa£i Alla adii tagde ¥anndu ne££o nde fu££ii
71 loowde heen ruuhu? Holu ko wa£i Alla, baaw£o huunde fof o, tagaani laawol
72 gootol tan no tagooje go££e £e nih? Ko £um £oo o faandii heen: Alla yi£noo ko
73 hollude ne££o mo anniyii tagde o, e wonde ne££o e hoore mum alaa ko waawi
74 ko fayti e ¢guurndam he! Ne££o waawaa wonaa rokkude hoore mum ¢guurndam,
75 wonaa feewnude hay huunde ko ina wuuri. Ko Alla gooto woni Jom ¢guurndam te
76 ko e makko tan ¢guurndam £am woni. £guurndam iwaani e ne££o, ko dokke Alla!
77 Binndi £i m¥iyi: *Alla Joomiraa£o o wutti e kine ne££o o fittaandu; ne££o o wonti*
78 *guur£o.*

79
80 Ndeen noon, Alla wuttiino e ¥anndu ne££o mo tagnoo o, loowi fittaandu e kine
81 oon ne££o, soori e mum ruuhu. Ko £oon ¥anndu ndu Alla tagnoo ndu fu££ii
82 wuurde. Holu ko wa£i ndu wuurde? Wa£i ndu wuurde ko Alla Jom ¢guurndam o
83 wuttiino e mayru, loowi e mayru Ruuhu mum! Wa£de, ¢guurndam ¢gonno£am e
84 Alla £am loowiima e ne££o. Ne££o wonti cooraa£o ruuhu!

85

86 Waɓde, holi ko Alla tagi e mbaydi mum? Alla tagi e mbaydi mum ko ruuhu o.
87 Alla tagii ruuhu neɓɓo e mbaydi mum. Maanaam, won sifaaji gonɓi e hakkille Alla
88 ina tawee e hakkille neɓɓo. Hade men yuppude rogere men hannde nde, alaa e
89 sago njuurno-ɓen sifaaji tati walla mbaydiji tati gonɓi e Alla, taweteeɓi e neɓɓo.
90 So en mberliima miijooji men e mbaydiji tati ɓi Alla renndi e neɓɓo ɓi, ma en
91 Ƴeydo faamde ko njaɗɗgu-ɓen ko firti. Mbaydiji tati ɓi Alla loowi e ruuhu neɓɓo
92 ɓi, nani:

93 Goo: Alla rokki neɓɓo hakkille, mbele neɓɓo ina waawa anndude Alla.

94 ÷iɓi: Alla rokki neɓɓo Ƴernde, mbele neɓɓo ina waawa yiɓde Alla.

95 Tati: Alla rokki neɓɓo sago, mbele neɓɓo ina waawa ɓooftaade Alla.

96 Hono no Alla jogorii hakkille, Ƴernde e sago nih, ko noon Alla loowiri e neɓɓo
97 hakkille, Ƴernde e sago. Mberlo-ɓen heen seeɓa miijooji men.

98

99 Ko adii fof, Alla rokkii neɓɓo hakkille, mbele neɓɓo ina waawa anndude Alla,
100 waawa miijaade hono no Alla nih, sabu Alla yiɓnoo ko hakkunde mum e neɓɓo
101 wela! So en tarii ɗguurndam annabi Ibraahiima, ma en njiy, Alla innirii mo ‘sehil
102 Alla’. Ibraahiima ina anndunoo Alla no feewi, kadi hakkunde mum e Alla ina
103 luggiɓnoo, ina welnoo. Kono koɗɗgol Alla ɗgol ina holla en wonaa Ibraahiima tan
104 jogii baawɓe wonde sehil Alla. Enen ne kay, eɓen mbaawi wonde sehilaaƳe Alla.
105 Alla yiɓi ko hakkunde mum e men luggiɓa, wela! Ko ɓuum waɓnoo mo loowde e
106 ruuhu neɓɓo hakkille baawɓo yahdude e hakkille makko!

107

108 Eɓen mbaawi toɗɗgirde haala men ka ɗgal ɓoo naamnal gootal: Holi ko neɓɓo
109 seerti e kullel? Neɓɓo seerti e kullel ko hakkille. Neɓɓo ina jogii hakkille. Kullon
110 kon noon ɗgalaa. Holi ko waɓi kullon kon mbaawaa heɓaade yeewtere men hannde
111 nde? Kon mbaawaa ɓuum, sabu kon njiidaa e men hakkillaaji. Aan noon, holi ko
112 addan maa waawde heɓaade yeewtere men hannde nde? Waɓi ɓuum ko aɓa jogii
113 hakkille jahdoowo e ɓi amen ɓi. Hono noon, Alla loowii e neɓɓo hakkille baawɓo
114 yahdude e mo mum o.

115

116 Kono ɓuum fotani addande en miijaade ko hakkillaaji men e hakkille Alla poti.
117 Muk! Hakkille Alla ina luggiɓi, ganndal mum ina heewi haa diwti hakkille aadee!
118 Kono noon, Alla rokkii neɓɓo hakkille luggo cemmbolinɓo, mbele ina waawa
119 jokkondirde e Alla. Alla yiɓaa neɓɓo waya no kullel nih, sabu kullel waawaa
120 anndude Alla muk. Kullel ina jogii hunuko, kono waawaa yettude Alla e ko rokkata
121 ɓum ɗguura ko; kullel ina jogii gite, kono waawaa yuurnaade koɗɗgol Alla ɗgol;
122 ina jogii noppi, kono waawaa nande hay huunde ko fayti e sago Joomiraaɓo o.
123 Kono aan neɓɓo mo Alla tagi e mbaydi mum, aɓa waawi yuurnaade koɗɗgol Alla
124 ɗgol haa ɗganndaa Alla ñiiɓɓo haa abada o e hoore mum, kadi ɗganndaa holi ko
125 woni sago makko e ɗguurndam maa. Te kala jaɓɓo laawol peewal ɗgol Alla lelɓi

126 ɔgol, maa jokkondiral belɔgal won hakkunde mum e Alla haa abada! Eey, Alla
127 rokkir maa hakkille, ko mbele aɓa waawa anndude ɓum.

128

129 Ina woodi goɓɓum ko Alla loowi e ruuhu neɓɓo, nde tagi ɓum e mbaydi mum.
130 Maanaam Ƴernde. Alla rokkiri neɓɓo Ƴernde ko mbele neɓɓo ina waawa yiɓde Alla.
131 Wonaa Ƴernde pompoore yiyam nde haalettee ɓoo, haalettee ɓoo ko Ƴernde nde
132 tinataa e ruuhu maa nde, ko wayi no tinde maa, miijooji maa e anniyaaji Ƴernde
133 maa. Alla rokkii neɓɓo Ƴernde yerondirnde e Ƴernde mum. Alla ina yiɓa, ina aña,
134 ina weltoo, ina mettina, ina yurmoo, e ko wayi noon. Alla ina jogii Ƴernde. Ndeen
135 noon, Alla rokkiri neɓɓo Ƴernde ko mbele neɓɓo ina waawa yiɓde ko Alla yiɓi,
136 aña ko Alla aña. Alla rokkir maa Ƴernde ko haa mbaawaa yiɓirde ɓum Ƴernde maa
137 fof! Alla yiɓnoo ko wooda annduƳe ɓum njiɓa ɓum. Ko ɓuum waɓi o tagi neɓɓo
138 e mbaydi makko, o rokki ɓum hakkille e Ƴernde.

139

140 Ina woodi kadi goɓɓum ko Alla rokki neɓɓo mo tagi e mbaydi mum o. Maanaam
141 sago. Alla loowii e ruuhu neɓɓo sago, mbele ina waawa suƳaade ɓooftaade ɓum.
142 Alla e hoore mum ina woodi sago e baawɓe, suƳaade waɓde huunde, walla alaa.
143 Ndeen noon, Alla tagii neɓɓo, mbele ina waawa suƳanaade hoore mum. Alla ina
144 waawnoo tagirde neɓɓo waɓde sago mum tan, tawa ko cekel e belel. Kono Alla
145 loowii e ruuhu neɓɓo sago, rokki ɓum baawɓe suƳanaade hoore mum rewde Alla!
146 Alla yiɓaano neɓɓo wona ‘machine’ tan. Maanaam o tagiraani neɓɓo no naaɔge
147 nih: aɔge fuɓa aɔge muta ñande fof, te ɔge alaa heen feere! Naaɔge ɔge ina
148 waɓa ñande fof sago Alla, ko noon ɔge lelɓaniraa!

149

150 Jiidaa e neɓɓo! Alla yiɓnoo ko dañde tagoore waawnde suƳanaade hoore mum
151 yiɓde ɓum, ɓooftoo ɓum. Alla rokkii neɓɓo baawɓe mawɓe sanne! Neɓɓo ina
152 waawi suƳanaade hoore mum rewde Alla walla Seytaane, teddinde koɔɔgol Alla
153 walla yawde ɓum. Alla waawnataa ma gooɔɓinde mbele aɓa yiɓa ɓum ɓoofto-ɓaa
154 ɓum. Alla ɓaalete cuƳano-ɓaa hoore maa laawol ɔgol njiɓ-ɓaa rewde, kono ñande
155 darɔga, maa Alla ñaaw kala caliiɓo laamu mum, sabu Alla tagani yimƳe Ƴe ko
156 hoore mum! Ko ɓuum woni ko Binndi ɓi mbiyi.

157

158 ɔgonir-ɓen ɓoo e dow leydi, ko sabu Alla. En ɔgoniraani ɓoo sabu koye men
159 walla sabu kaalis walla goɓɓum. Alla tagani en ko hoore mum. Alla tagiri en ko
160 mbele eɓen ɔgannda ɓum, njiɓen ɓum, nananen ɓum haa abada. Alla rokki en ko
161 ruuhu ñiiɓo haa abada te sago makko ko hakkunde men e makko luggiɓa, wela
162 aduna e laakara fof. Ko ɓuum waɓi Alla tagi neɓɓo e mbaydi mum.

163

164 Mbele aɓa jokkondiri e Alla jokkere welnde? Mbele aɓa yiɓiri Alla Ƴernde maa fof,
165 hakille maa fof e baawɓe maa fof? Mbele aɓa heɓoo no moƳyi haala Alla ka?
166 Mbele a gooɔɓinii ka? So ɓuum alaa, mbele ndew-ɓaa tan ko laawol hoore maa?
167 Binndi ceniiɓi ɓi mbiyi: *Ko Joomiraaɓo Alla men o tan woni Joomiraaɓo. Yiɓir*

168 *Joomiraa£o Alla maa ¥ernde maa fof, fittaandu maa fof, hakkille maa fof, e doole*
169 *maa fof. (Mar 12.29,30)*

170

171 Ndeen noon, banndiraa¥e, ko £oo min kaa£data e mon hannde. Amin njetta on
172 sabu ke£ogol mon, amin mbaynoo on haa laawol go£çgol. E yeewtere men aroore,
173 so welii Alla, ma en ¥eydu ko fayti e ne££o gadano o, te ma en njuurno no Alla
174 tagiri debbo gadano o.

175

176 ÷uum noon, haa laawol go£çgol! Yoo moÿÿere Alla won e mon!

177 Ciftoree £um £oo ko adii, ko ¥uri faayodinde e denndaaçgal ko Alla yamiri: *Yi£ir*
178 *Joomiraa£o Alla maa ¥ernde maa fof, fittaandu maa fof, hakkille maa fof, e doole*
179 *maa fof. (Mar 12.30)*

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 6

¿GESA EDEN E NJO²DI BAKKAAT (Las 2)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla kaaƴdi yiƴde o, jiƴƴo yimƴe fof ndaƴa, kadi ƴgannda gooƴga o. Amin njetta Alla no feewi e no newnaniri min artude hannde waƴande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

Hannde noon, eƴeni njokka jaƴde men e ko waƴnoo gila e fuƴƴoode ko. En tariima ƴum ƴoo ko Binndi ƴi kaali haa gasi: *¿gati ko e balƴe jeegom Joomiraaƴo o waƴi asamaanuujii e leydi e geej, e ko woni e nder heen fof.* (Fer 20.11) E yeewtere men yawtunde nde, en njiyii no Alla tagiri neƴƴo gadano o e nder ñalawma jeegoƴiijo o. En njaƴƴgii e Tawreeta, e wonde Alla wiyi: *Alla Joomiraaƴo mahiri neƴƴo gorko punndi leydi, o wutti e kine makko fittaandu; gorko o wonti guurƴo.* (Las 2.7)

Waƴde, en njiyii Alla taganii neƴƴo gadano o ƴanndu e ruuhu. Alla mahirii ƴanndu neƴƴo punndi leydi, caggal ƴuum, loowi e mum ruuhu goodoowo haa abada. Alla tagii ruuhu neƴƴo e mbaydi mum. Maanaam, o loowii e ruuhu neƴƴo hakkille, mbele neƴƴo ina waawa anndude Alla. Alla rokkii neƴƴo ƴernde, mbele neƴƴo ina waawa yiƴde Alla. Alla resndii neƴƴo sago e baawƴe, mbele neƴƴo ina waawa suƴanaade hoore mum ƴooftaade Alla walla alaa. Alla tagani neƴƴo ko hoore mum, te o yiƴi ko jokkondiral luggal, belƴgal wona hakkunde makko e neƴƴo mo o tagi o.

Caggal nde Alla tagi neƴƴo, ina woodi geƴe goƴƴe ƴe anniyinoo waƴde hade mum fooftaade e golle mum. Ko ƴeen geƴe ƴganniyi-ƴen wiƴtude hannde. Ndeen noon, banndiraaƴe, ƴeyden e simoore ƴiƴmere wonnde e deftere Tawreeta adannde nde. Eƴen mbaawi jokkude e aaye mo njaƴƴguno-ƴen naane o, hono aaye jeetataƴo o: *Alla Joomiraaƴo o waƴi ƴgesa to leydi Eden, hedde baƴƴge fuƴnaaƴge; o waƴi heen neƴƴo mo o mahnoo o.* (Las 2.8)

Binndi ƴi ina kolla en no Alla aawaniri neƴƴo mo tagnoo o ƴgesa njooƴba to leydi Eden, e nder yiƴde mum. Ina woodi sikkooƴe ƴgesa ba Alla waƴnoo, to leydi Eden ba, to o naatnunoo neƴƴo mo o tagnoo o, woni ko dow asamaan. Kono Binndi ƴi mbiyi, ko e dow leydi, ko e aduna ba wonnoo. Binndi annabaaƴe ƴi ina ceerndi ƴgesa Eden ƴgonnooba e aduna ba e aljanna gonƴo dow asamaan o, maanaam jooƴnde Alla nde.

E aayeeji dewƴi heen ƴi, Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Alla Joomiraaƴo o fuƴni leƴƴe keewƴe ƴe nanndaani, belƴe yiyde e ñaamde, e lekki ƴguurndam e hakkunde ƴgesa ba, e*

43 *lekki ganndal moÿÿere e ganndal bonannde. Maayo ina yalta e leydi Eden, ina*
44 *wisa ÷gesa ba; £oon, a÷go feccii a÷go wonti maaje nayi... Alla Joomiraa£o o*
45 *ÿetti ne££o o (hono Aadama), wa£i £um e ÷gesa Eden ba yo o rem ba, o*
46 *reena ba. (Las 2.9–10,15)*

47
48 Wa£de, Alla wa£anii ne££o gadano o, hono Aadama, nokku bel£o £o waawata
49 ho£de e kaa£di neema. Alla naatnii mo e ÷gesa moÿÿa, keewba le££e ¥esnooje
50 te¥ÿitte joo££e e gite, bel£e e hunuko. Kala to Aadama ndaari, gite mum nduÿÿoto
51 e ko yoo£i; omo weltinoo e ko o nanatnoo colli ina ca¥a e nder le££e; kine
52 makko ina ÷gaddanatnoo mo bal÷gol koondi e nder ÷gesa he fof. Alla rokkiino
53 Aadama fof, mbele Aadama ina weltoo. Kadi o resndiino Aadama golle bel£e,
54 koy£e: remde e reende ÷gesa ba, mbele omo softa. ²uri heen welde fof noon ko
55 Alla e hoore mum ina sooroo ÷gesa ba, ina yeewtida e ne££o mo tagnoo o. Alla
56 yi£noo ko jokkondiral bel÷gal haa abada hakkunde mum e ne££o mo tagnoo
57 nanndini £um e mum o.

58
59 Kono huunde haawniinde ina wonnoo e nder ÷gesa he. Alla darniino e hakkunde
60 ÷gesa he le££e £i£i keew£e faayiida. Heen ÷gooti wiyetee ko lekki ÷guurndam,
61 keddiiki ki wiyetee ko lekki ÷ganndinoowi ko boni e ko moÿÿi. Alla wa£iri lekki
62 ÷guurndam ki e nder ÷gesa he, ko haa siftina Aadama ko o anniyii rokkude £um
63 ÷guurndam haa abada ko. Lekki ÷ganndinoowi ko boni e ko moÿÿi ki noon, o
64 wa£iri £um e hakkunde ÷gesa he, ko sabu ÿeewtindaade Aadama. Ke£o-£ee ko
65 Binndi £i mbiyi ko: *Alla Joomiraa£o o yamiri ne££o o, wiyi: “A£a waawi ñaamde*
66 *e le££e ÷gesa ba fof, so wonaa lekki ganndal moÿÿere e bonannde ki. A*
67 *ñaaamataa e makki, sabu nde ñaam-£aa heen fof a maayat.” (Las 2.16–17)*

68
69 Holi ko Alla ha£iri Aadama lekki ÷ganndinoowi ko boni e ko moÿÿi ki? Mbele ko
70 sabu ¥alewaagal reedu? Alaa! Alla ¥awlaani reedu. Ko nih o wiyi Aadama: A£a
71 waawi ñaamde e le££e £e fof haa heddii ÷gooti! Mbele ndeen ha£de ina muusi?
72 Alaa! Alla jom moÿÿere o rokkii huunde fof Aadama mbele Aadama ina weltoo.
73 Alaa fof ko moÿÿi ko o gaantanii mo! Kono Alla jom peeje o fawiino e yeeso
74 Aadama ÿeewtindaare hoybunde, mbele Aadama ina waawa hollirde ina horsini Alla
75 te ina rewa jamirooje mum. Hono nih no Alla wiyri e ko÷÷gol mum he: *“Kala*
76 *ji££o mi, reenat ko÷÷gol am... Kala mo yi£aa kam, reenataa ko÷÷gol am.” (Yuh*
77 *14.23–24)* Ndeen noon, Alla rokkiri Aadama yamiroore ko sabu ÿeewtindaade yi£de
78 Aadama. Alla tagaani ne££o wa£i £um no masi÷ nih; o tag ne££o, o rokki £um
79 hakkille, ¥ernde e sago mbele su¥anaade hoore mum yi£de Alla e £ooftaade £um
80 walla alaa.

81
82 Kono, holi ko Alla wiyi Aadama so ñaamii e lekki ki ha£i £um ki? Taren kadi
83 Binndi £i; Alla wiyi: *“A ñaaamataa e lekki ÷ganndinoowi ko boni e ko moÿÿi ki,*
84 *sabu kala nde ñaam-£aa e makki, a maayat.”* Alla ina horsini ne££o mo tagi o,

85 ko £uum wa£i o reentiniri mo e £um daa£e laa¥£e cer, o wiyi: Aadama, so a
86 £ooftaaki mi, a maayat! Sabu senaare am e laawol am tajii £um £oo: *Kala*
87 *fittaandu bakkodinndu, maayat!* (Ese 18.20)

88

89 Holi ko woni bakkaat? Binndi £i mbiyi: *Bakkodinde ko yande sariya.* (1 Yuh 3.4).
90 *Kala ooñaare, ko bakkaat.* (1 Yuh 5.17) *E nder £uum, ganndu£o ko feewi*
91 *wa£aani, bakko£inii.* (Yaak 4.17) Bakkaat ko rewde laawol mum. (yeew Esa
92 53.6) Bakkaat ko kala huunde nde yerondiraani e sago Alla. Holi ko woni njo¥di
93 bakkaat? Ko¢¢gol Alla ¢gol wiyi: *Kala fittaandu bakkodinndu, mayyat.* (Ese 18.20)
94 Te: *Njo¥di bakkaat ko maayde.* (Room 6.23a)

95

96 Holi ko woni maayde? Won mijotoo¥e woni maayde ko nattude, fof gasa, waasa
97 annude hay huunde. Kono so en tuugniima e Binndi annabaa¥e £i, ma en njii
98 maayde firtaani £uum. E £em¢gal ¢gal Binndi cenii£i £i mbinndaa ¢gal, helmere
99 firdaande maayde nde firti ko mbayniigu. Wa£de, woni maayde ko waynondirde e
100 ¢guurndam goo¢ga £am.

101

102 Ñande Alla wiyi Aadama: Kala nde ñaam-£aa e lekki ¢ganndinoowi ko boni e ko
103 moyyi ki, a maayat, ko £um £oo o miijinoo e ¢gool ko¢¢gol: Aadama, ñande
104 ñaam-£aa e lekki ki ka£-maa-mi ki, a maayat, maanaam: a seertat e am. So a
105 nananaani mi, jokkondiral bel¢gal nattat hakkunde men! Miin, ko mi cenii£o, mi
106 waawaa wondude e luutndii£o laawol am. Nde Lusifeer e maleykaaaji mum
107 mbakkodini, mi riiwi £umen, aan ne kayi, so a bakkodinii, mi riiwete! Aadama, so
108 a ñaamii e te¥itte lekki ki ka£-maa-mi ki, maa ¥anndu maa fu££o yoorde,
109 wa£tindoo maayde. Go££um kadi ina heen: So a nananaani mi, haa£antaa ma e
110 ¥anndu maayndu, maa ruuhu maa wa£tindoyo to nokku mo Seytaane e maleykaaaji
111 mum taganaa to; toon kam, a seertii e am haa abada!

112

113 Ndeen noon, en njiyii e wonde, maayde ko ceerte tati:
114 Ruuhu maa seertat e Alla e dow leydi. Maanaam, sabaabunde bakkatuuji maa,
115 jokkondiral alaa hakkunde maa e Alla ñii¥£o haa abada o.
116 Ruuhu maa seertat e ¥anndu maa, so a maayii. Maanam, ¥anndu maa maayat,
117 ruuhu maa hawra e Alla.

118 Ruuhu maa e ¥anndu maa naata jey¢gol, ceerta e Alla haa abada. Wa£de, e
119 wonande baaw£e ko¢¢gol Alla ¢gol, woni maayde ko seertude e Alla Jom
120 ¢guurndam o.

121

122 Ndeen noon, sariya Alla o tajii £um £oo: *Kala fittaandu bakkodinndu, maayat!*
123 (Ese 18.20) *Njo¥di bakkaat ko maayde.* (Room 6.23a) Alaa e sago
124 bakkodinoo¥e ¥e fof maaya. Holi ko saabii £uum? Saabii £uum ko kala bakkodin£o
125 seertii e Alla, seewnde ¢guurndam o. Alla Jom ¢guurndam o, ko cenii£o. Kala £o
126 o woni, bakkaat waawaa wonde £oon. Kala gondu£o e bakkaat, wayata ko no

127 catal pertaɕgal weddaa nih. So ɕgaal catal nattii jeyeede e lekki he, holi ko
128 kewata? Mbele catal coppaɕgal ɕgal ina wuuri? Alaa! Ko gooɕga nih beremlefi ɛi
129 njoorataa ɛoon e ɛoon, kono ko ɛi maayɛi! Bakkodinoowo miiotoo ko ina wuuri,
130 kono koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol wiyi: *Ko bonanndeejji mon mbaɛi heɛɛaawo hakkunde mon*
131 *e Alla mon. Ko bakkatuuji mon cuuɛi yeeso makko.* (Esa 59.2) Ko a maayɛo e
132 yeeso Alla e nder goofi maa e bakkatuuji maa! Njogor-ɛaa wayde ko no catal
133 pertaɕgal haa yoori nih. Cate joorɛe ɛe noon ndenndinte, mbeddee e jeyɕgol,
134 kuɣɣa. Catal so seɕaaki e lekki, alaa hay nafaore wootere, sabu jibintaa hay
135 huunde! Ko noon bakkodinoowo ne wayi e yeeso Alla. O waawaa jibinde hay
136 huunde ko nafata, sabu o haɣɣaaki e Alla, lekki gooɕga ki. O waawata tan ko
137 ñaaweede.

138
139 ÷uum haɛaani en yettude Alla, sabu Binndi ceniiɛi ɛi peññinanii en no mbaawirten
140 wonde feewɛe e yeeso makko, kadi laaɣe-ɛen bakkatuuji men momtaama. E doge
141 men garooje, so welii Alla, ma en njuurno oon kabaaru moÿÿo.

142
143 Hade men joofnude hannde, amin njiɛi jaɕɕgande on ko heddii e simoore he ko.
144 Binndi ɛi njaaytanii en no Alla tagiri debbo gadano o. Keɛo-ɛee! E nder ɛuum,
145 *Alla Joomiraaɛo wiyi: “Neɛɛo, moÿÿaani e mum wonde gooto; ma mi waɛan mo*
146 *ballo hono makko.” ... Tan Alla Joomiraaɛo o ɛaanni mo ɛoyɕgol luggol; o itti*
147 *wooto e birɛe makko, o waɛti teewu ɕgu ɛo wonnoo. O feewndiri debbo wirɕgo*
148 *ɕgo o ittunoo e gorko ɕgo, o ɣattini ɛum to gorko to. Gorko o wiyi: “Jooni dey,*
149 *oo ɛoo neɛɛo peewniraaɛo ÿiyal am e teewu am nani. Ma o wiye ‘debbo’, sabu*
150 *o ittaa ko e gorko.” Ko ɛuum waɛi, gorko heertoto yumma mum e baaba mum,*
151 *haɣɣoo e jom suudu mum, ɣe ɕgonta ɣanndu wooturu. Gorko e debbo ɕgonnoo ko*
152 *ɣalli mehi, kono ɣe kersataano ɛum.* (Las 2.18,21-25)

153
154 Dewgal ummii ko to Alla. Alla tagi ko gorko gooto e debbo gooto, mbele ina
155 njiɛondira, ɕguurda, ɣesnida ɣesɕgu moÿÿu. Nde wonnoo Alla ina yiɛi Aadama te
156 ina yiɛi weltaare mum timma, waɛanii ɛum ndeen moÿÿere fattamlamre! Alla totti
157 Aadama jom suudu mum yoo waɛtor ɛum, walla ɛum, wuurna ɛum, yiɛa ɛum no
158 yiɛiri hoore mum nih. Alla yiɛnoo ko jokkondirde jokkondiral belɕgal e ɣeen yimɣe
159 ɛiɛo ɣe o tagnoo ɣe. Alla yiɛnoo ko ɣe ɕgannda ɛum, ɣe njiɛa ɛum, ɣe dooftoo
160 ɛum haa abada. (ÿeew: Efe 5.21-33)

161
162 En njiyii e wonde Alla joofniino golle mum; ko ɛuum waɛi Binndi ɛi mbiyi: *Alla yiɛi*
163 *ko waɛi ko fof, tawi fof ina moÿÿi no feewi. Kikiiɛe woodi, subaka woodi. Ko nih*
164 *woni ñalawma jeegoɣo woodi. Ko noon leydi e asamaan e ko woni e nder mumen*
165 *fof timmiri. Alla timmini golle mum e ñalawma jeeɛiɛaɣo o; e oon ñalawma, o*
166 *fooftii e golle makko ɛe o waɛatnoo ɛe fof. O barkini ñalawma jeeɛiɛaɣo o, o*
167 *senni mo, ɣayri ko oon ñalawma o fooftinoo e golle tagoodi ndi fof.* (Las 1.31-
168 2.3)

169

170 Holi ko waƙi Alla fooftaade ñande ñalawma jeeƙiƙaƴo o? Mbele ko o tampunooƙo?
171 Alaa! Alla tampataa muk! Binndi ƙi mbiyi: Alla fooftiima... sabu timminii golle
172 mum, joofnii golle mum! Fof timmiino! Ko ƙuum waƙi Alla fooftii e golle mum fof,
173 ñande ñalawma jeeƙiƙaƴo o. Ko ƙuum kadi addani yontere wonde balƙe jeeƙiƙi;
174 sabu Alla tagnoo fof ko e nder balƙe jeegom, fooftii ñande ñalawma jeeƙiƙaƴo o.

175

176 Ndeen noon, banndiraaƴe, ko ƙoo min kaaƙdata e mon hannde. Amin njetta on
177 sabu keƙogol mon, amin mbaynoo on haa laawol goƙogol. E yeewtere men aroore
178 nde, so welii Alla, ma en njuurno ko fayti e no bakkaat ardi e aduna he.

179

180 ÷um noon haa laawol goƙogol. Yoo moyyere Alla won e mon! Woto njejjitee ndee
181 ƙoo reentinoore heewnde faayiida wonnde e Binndi annbaaƴe ƙi: *NjoƳdi bakkaat ko*
182 *maayde; kono dokkal Alla ko ƙguurndam haa abada.* (Room 6.23a)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 7

HOLI NO BAKKAAT NAATIRI E ADUNA? (Las 3.1-6)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla kaaƴdi yiƴde o, jiƴƴo yimƴe fof ndaƴa, kadi ƴgannda gooƴga o. Amin njetta Alla no feewi e no newnaniri min artude waƴande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E jeewte men ƴiƴi battindiiƴe, en njaƴƴgiino no Alla tagiri neƴƴo e mbaydi mum. *O tagi ƴe, gorko e debbo.* (Las 1.27) Maanaam, o tagi Aadama e Hawaa, o loowii e mumen hakkille, mbele aƴe mbaawa annude Alla; o rokki ƴe ƴerƴe, mbele aƴe mbaawa yiƴde Alla; o resndii ƴe sago e baawƴe, mbele aƴe mbaawa suƴanaade koye maƴƴe ƴooftaade Alla walla alaa.

E yeewtere men yawtunde nde noon, en njiyii no Alla waƴiri ƴgesa pattamlama to leydi Eden, naatni heen neƴƴo o, hono Aadama. Alla, e nder moƴƴere mum, rokkiino Aadama e Hawaa huunde fof, mbele aƴe mbaawa wuurde e deeƴre e kaaƴdi neema. Alla yiƴnoo ko neƴƴo annda ƴum, yiƴa ƴum, sujjana ƴum haa abada.

Kono kadi en njiyii no Alla, e nder anniya mum, fawiri ƴeewtindaare hoybunde e yeeso neƴƴo mo tagnoo o. Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Alla Joomiraaƴo o fuƴni leƴƴe keewƴe ƴe nanndaani, belƴe yiƴde e ƴaamde, e lekki ƴguurndam e hakkunde ƴgesa ba, (???).... lekki ganndal moƴƴere e ganndal bonannde... O yamiri neƴƴo o, o wiyi: “Aƴa waawi ƴaamde e leƴƴe ƴgesa ba fof, so wonaa lekki ganndal moƴƴere e bonannde ki. A ƴaamataa e makki, sabu nde ƴaam-ƴaa heen fof, a maayat.”* (Las 2.9,16-17)

Holi ko waƴi Alla ƴeewtindirii noon Aadama? Alla yiƴnoo ko hollirde to ƴernde Aadama tolnii. Neƴƴo mo Alla tagnoo o alaano feloore, alaano bakkaat; kono ƴuum addanaano mo jogaade yiƴde timmunde walla jikku celluƴo. Waƴde, Alla ƴeewtindorii Aadama ko haa annda to yiƴde mum tolnii. Sinno Aadama dartinooma ƴeewtindaare nde waasi bakkodinde, nde semmbinatno ƴernde mum, nde darna koyƴe mum. Sabu Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Muƴal ƴgal jibina neƴƴaagal, neƴƴaagal ƴgal jibina ƴamaawu.* (Room 5.4)

Ndeen noon, en njiyii e wonde, Alla ƴeewtindaaki Aadama mbele liƴde ƴum e bakkaat, o ƴeewtindirii mo ko mbele barkinde mo. Hono nih no Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Malu woodanii muƴƴo ƴeewtindaare mum; ƴati caggal ƴgaal muƴal, maa joomum fiile lefol ƴguurndam ƴgol Alla fodatnoo yiƴƴe mum ƴgol.* (Yaak 1.12)

43 Hannde noon, en njetiiima e simoore tataƴere deftere Lasli nde. Ndeen simoore ina
44 heewi maanaa no feewi, sabu ande holla en no bakkaat naatiri e aduna he. So
45 en paamii nde, ma en ɕganndu ko addani ƴernde neƴƴo ooñaade e neegde, ko
46 addani aduna o wiyde del tampere e mette. Ma en puƴƴo kadi yiyde e simoore
47 he, ko Alla anniyinoo waƴde mbele ina daƴnda bakkodinooƴe ƴe.

48

49 En nijyii no Aadama e Hawaa ɕgadinoo wonirde e nder ɕgesa Eden he, e no Alla
50 rokkirnoo ƴumen huunde fof mbele ina mbeltoo! Kadi, ƴurnoo heen welde fof ko
51 ƴum ƴoo: Alla e hoore mum ina heewnoo rewde e ɕgesa he, ina yeewtida e
52 Aadama e Hawaa. O waƴirnoo ƴuum ko mbele jokkondiral luggal, belɕgal ina wona
53 hakkunde makko e yimƴe ƴe o tagnoo ƴe.

54

55 Kono noon, Binndi ƴi kollii en won goƴƴo gonnooƴo e nder ɕgesa Eden he. Mbele
56 oƴon ɕganndi ko holi oon? Oon goƴƴo ko gaño Alla o, maanaam ibiliisa walla
57 Seytaane. Nde Alla tagata aduna e ko woni e mum ko fof nde, Seytaane wonnoo
58 ko e yeeƴde! Nde Alla tottata Aadama yamiroore faytunde e lekki ɕganndinoowi ko
59 boni e ko moƴƴi ki, Seytaane wonnoo ko e heƴaade. O haaƴaani tan e yeeƴde
60 walla e heƴaade, o wonnoo ko e feewjude feere no o jiiƴiri denndaaɕgal golle
61 Alla! Seytaane anniyinooma tuufaade neƴƴo mo Alla tagnoo o, mbele ina luutndoo
62 Alla, bakkodina, maaya! Alla ina anndunoo anniya Seytaane fof, kono Aadama e
63 Hawaa, alaa ko ɕganndi heen.

64

65 Waƴi ñalawma gooto, Aadama e Hawaa ɕgari ndarii e sara lekki ki Alla haƴnoo
66 ƴumen ki. Seytaane ƴetti mbaydi baajol leydi fuƴƴii yeewtidde e maƴƴe. E aaye
67 gadano he, Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Ko baajol leydi ƴurnoo kullon ladde kon Alla*
68 *Joomiraaƴo o waƴnoo kon fof ƴöyde. ɕgol wiyi debbo o: “Ko gooɕga tigi ko Alla*
69 *wiyi: Woto on ñaam teƴƴitte leƴƴe ɕgesa ba fof?”* (Las 3.1)

70

71 Alaa e sago ndaro-ƴen ƴoo seeƴa. Holi ko waƴi Seytaane ardi mbaydi baajol
72 leydi? Binndi ƴi peññinanii en ko saabii ƴuum, ƴi mbiyi ko *baajol leydi ƴurnoo*
73 *kullon ladde ... fof ƴöyde*. Nde wonnoo Seytaane ardaani e Aadama e Hawaa no
74 ɕgolwa mawba, mboƴewa coy wiyi ƴumen: “Asalaamaleykum Aadama e Hawaa! Ko
75 miin woni ibiliisa gaño Alla o! Addi mi ƴoo hannde ko tuufaade on haa luutndo-
76 ƴon Alla Jom ɕguurndam o, mbele oƴon kalkoo haa abada!” Wonaa noon
77 Seytaane gollorinoo! Ndeen noon, holi no o feeñaniri ƴe? O ƴettunoo ko mbaydi
78 tagoore yooƴnde, moƴƴere. O suƴinoo ko baajol leydi, sabu e oon jamaanu, hade
79 bakkaat naatde aduna, ko baajol ƴurnoo kullon ladde fof ƴöyde.

80

81 Haa jooni, Seytaane ko noon wayi. O ƴoornotoo ko wutte huunde moƴƴere; ko
82 ƴuum woni ko Binndi ƴi kaali, ƴi mbiyi: *Hay Seytaane ina ƴoornoo wutte maleyka*
83 *annoore*. (2 Kor 11.14) Ko ƴuum waƴi kadi, Alla reentirii en e koɕɕgol mum,
84 wiyi: *Ndeeno-ƴee annabaaƴe fenooƴe ƴe. 2e ɕgardata e mon ko no baali nih,*

85 *kono e gooɕga ko ʒe pobbi coɕɕgooji.* (Mac 7.15) Ko noon Seytaane yettirnoo
86 mbaydi baajol, ko o tuufotooɓo. Ko ɓuum kadi addani mo haaldude e Hawaa, o
87 woppi Aadama; sabu omo anndunoo ko rullinde Hawaa ʒuri weeɗde e rullinde
88 Aadama, nde wonnoo omo anndunoo ko Aadama Alla haɓi lekki ki, gila tagaani
89 tawo Hawaa. Kono Hawaa ne kay ina anndunoo haɓde Alla nde, sabu Aadama
90 haalaniino mo. Seytaane ina ʒoʒi no feewi, te ina anndunoo ko waɓata ko.

91
92 Jooni noon, ndutto-ɓen e ko Seytaane wiyi Hawaa ko. Binndi ɓi mbiyi: Baajol
93 leydi ɕgol wiyi debbo o: *“Ko gooɕga tigi ko Alla wiyi: Woto on ɓaam teɗitte*
94 *leɓɓe ɕgesa ba fof?”* (Las 3.1) Mbele on nanii no moʒʒi ko Seytaane wiyi
95 Hawaa ko? *“Mbele ko gooɕga tigi Alla wiyi: Woto on ɓaam teɗitte leɓɓe ɕgesa*
96 *ba fof?”* Mbele on paamii ko Seytaane yiɓnoo waɓde? O yiɓnoo ko naatnude e
97 hakkille Hawaa miiɗooji luurondirɓi e koɕɕgol Alla gooɕgiyanteewol ɕgol. Ko ɓuum
98 waɓi mo wiyde: *“Mbele Alla wiyi:...? Mbele ko gooɕga tigi Alla wiyi...?”*

99
100 Haa hannde, ko noon Seytaane gollortoo. O woni tan ko e haɗaade koɕɕgol
101 gooɕga ɕgol, sabu omo anndi koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol ina wondi e semmbe mo ina
102 feɓɓina penaale makko. Seytaane ina anndi gooɕga o riiwirta fenaande ko no
103 annoore riiwirta niɗere nih. Ko ɓuum addani Seytaane sikkitaade haala Alla.

104
105 Ko heddii e yeewtere men ko, keɓo-ɓen hakkunde Hawaa e Seytaane. Binndi ɓi
106 mbiyi: *Debbo o jaabii, wiyi baajol ɕgol: “Amin mbaawi ɓaamde teɗitte leɓɓe*
107 *ɕgesa ba fof, so wonaa teɗitte lekki ɕgonki e hakkunde mabba ki. Alla wiyi:*
108 *Woto ɓaamee heen, woto memee heen, woto on maayde.” Tan baajol ɕgol wiyi*
109 *debbo o: “Muk! On maayataa! Kono Alla ina anndi, nde ɓaam-ɓon heen fof,*
110 *maa gite mon peertu, mbayon no Alla nih, ɕganndon ko moʒʒi, ɕganndon ko*
111 *boni.”* (Las 3.2-5)

112
113 Ee ndaw ko haawnii! Seytaane haaɓaani tan e sikkitaade haala Alla, o yehii haa
114 o waɓti yeddude ka. Holi ko Alla wiynoo maa heɗ Aadama e Hawaa, so ɓaamii e
115 lekki ki haɓnoo dumen ki? Alla wiynoo ko: *“On maayat!”* Seytaane noon wiyi ko:
116 *“Muk! On maayataa!”* Holi miiɗo mon e ɓuum? Holi heen kaalɓo gooɕga? Ko
117 Alla walla ko Seytaane? Jaraani nih ko eɓen njaaboo! Binndi ɓi mbiyi Alla ko
118 kaaɓdi gooɕga; fenaande waawaa yaltude e hunuko makko. Seytaane noon waawaa
119 daraade muk e gooɕga, *sabu gooɕga alaa e makko. ... Ko o penoowo kadi ko*
120 *kaɕko woni baaba mum fenaande.* (Yuh 8.44)

121
122 Kono Seytaane haaɓaani tan e wonde penoowo; ko o puuntoowo kadi. Omo ʒoʒi
123 no feewi. O yettunoo ko fenaande, o jiiɗondiri ɓum e gooɕga. ɗuum ina yiyee e
124 ɓum ɓoo ko o wiyi Aadama e Hawaa: *“So on ɓaamii e teɗitte lekki he, ma on*
125 *mbay no Alla nih, ɕganndon ko moʒʒi e ko boni.”* Seytaane wiyi: *“Ma on mbay*
126 *no Alla nih.”* ɗuum ko fenaande mehre, sabu kala bakkodinɓo ko no Seytaane nih

127 wayata. Kono so o wiyii: “Ma on ɕganndu ko moÿÿi e ko boni ”, o haalii
128 gooɕga, sabu caggal nde Aadama e Hawaa mbakkodini, Ƴe mbaawii seerndude ko
129 boni e ko moÿÿi.

130

131 Kono Seytaane haalanaani Ƴe ɕgaal ganndal maa lammir Ƴe. Alla, ko nih winyoo:
132 “So on ñaamii e teƳitte lekki he, ma on ɕganndu ko boni e ko moÿÿi, te on
133 *maayat*.” Seytaane noon, ko nih wiyi: “So on ñaamii e teƳitte lekki he, ma on
134 ɕganndu gooɕga e fenaande, te *on maayataa*.” Seytaane ko penoowo! Ko Ƴuum
135 waƳi, nde Alla wiyi “on *maayat*” nde, o wiyi: “*Muk! On maayataa*.” Seytaane
136 waylaaki haa jooni. Haa hannde omo haƳoo koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol!

137

138 Haɕkadi noon, ko Ƴoo Aadama e Hawaa poti suƳaade hakkunde koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol
139 e koɕɕgol Seytaane ɕgol. Ko e Ƴee Ƴoo geƳe Ƴe potnoo suƳaade:

140 JaƳde gooɕga o, walla fenaande nde,
141 rewde Jom annoore o, walla jom niƳere o,
142 gooɕƳinde haala Alla, walla haala Seytaane.

143

144 Aadama e Hawaa ina ɕganndunoo ko Alla wiyi, kono ko sakkirii ko, koɕɕgol Alla
145 nattii nafde Ƴe hay huunde, sabu Ƴe nattii gooɕƳinde ɕgol. E aaye jeegomo he,
146 en njiyii ko Aadama e Hawaa cuƳinoo. Binndi Ƴi mbiyi: *Debbo o yiyi lekki ki ina*
147 *weli ñaamde, ina yooƳi e gite, ina uddita hakkille. O fetti heen teƳitere wootere,*
148 *o ñaami. O rokki heen gorko makko gondunooƳo e makko o, oon ne ñaami heen.*
149 (Las 3.6)

150

151 E ndaw ko haawnii! NeƳƳo mo Alla tagi e mbaydi mum, mbele ina annda Ƴum,
152 yiƳa Ƴum, Ƴooftoo Ƴum haa abada, ÿeewee tan ko waƳi, o suƳinooma rewde gaño
153 Alla o, o luutndi Alla jom yiƳde o!

154

155 Hono noon, en njiyii no bakkaat naatiri aduna. En njiyii no Aadama e Hawaa celiri
156 laawol Alla, ñaami e lekki ki Alla haƳnoo Ƴumen ki. Haalpulaar’*en* mbiyi: ‘Bone
157 ficcat laaci.’ En njiyii kadi ko waƳi Binndi ceniiƳi Ƴi wiyde: *Bakkaat ko e neƳƳo*
158 *gooto rewi naati aduna, addori maayde. Maayde reƳi e yimƳe fof, ɕgati yimƳe fof*
159 *mbakkodinii*. (Room 5.12) So en njiƳii walla en ngañii, fof ko noon yahri.

160

161 ‘Artude jinnaaƳo mum bonaani.’ Miin e maa wondude e yimƳe fof, ko e bakkaat
162 njibidina-Ƴen te alaa e sago maayen, sabu ko en iwdi Aadama. Ko kaɕko
163 calinooƳo Ƴooftaade Alla o, ko kaɕko woni taani men. Kadi enen fof mbay-Ƴen ko
164 no makko nih. Holi e men baawƳo wiyde meeƳaa waƳde ko Alla haƳi? Hay
165 gooto. WaƳde noon, oon jikku waasde Ƴooftaade Alla, gonƳo e berƳe men, holi to
166 ummii? O ummii ko e Aadama. ‘Bone ficcat laaci!’ Ko bakkaat gonnooƳo e
167 Aadama o reƳi e men enen fof.

168

169 Kono noon, yaakaare gasaani, sabu haala Alla ka wiyi: *No tooñaççge ne££o gooto*
170 *layniri kuugal e dow yim¥e fof nih, ko noon kadi gollal ne££o gooto peewçgal*
171 *layniri peewal gadduçgal çguurndam çgal e dow yim¥e fof.* (Room 5.18) Ma en
172 njiy £um e jeewte men garooje.

173

174 Banndiraa¥e, on njaaraama. Laawol go£çgol, so Alla ja¥ii, ma en mbi£tu e ndee
175 £oo simoore haa njiyen ko kewnoo caggal nde Aadama e Hawaa celi laawol
176 peewal çgol, ndewi e laawol ooñaare.

177

178 Yoo moyyere Alla jippo e mon, mba£ton hakkillaaji e ko Binndi annabaa¥e £i kaali
179 ko, nde £i mbiyi: *Bakkaat ko e ne££o gooto rewi naati aduna, addori maayde.*
180 *Maayde re¥i e yim¥e fof, çgati yim¥e fof mbakkodinii.* (Room 5.12)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 8

KO BAKKAAT AADAMA JIBINI (Las 3.7-19)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom jam o, jiƴƴo yimƴe fof nana te njaƴa laawol peewal ɔgol o lelni ɔgol, mbele ina mbaawa dañdude e makko jam celluƴo haa abada. Amin mbeltii no feewi e ko min mbaawi artude, jokkande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E yeewtere men ƴennunde, en njaɔɔgiino e Tawreeta haa ɔganndu-ƴen no Joomiraaƴo tagiri yimƴe adiiƴe ƴe e mbaydi mum. En njaɔɔgiino kadi ko waƴi Alla tagde ƴe. Alla yiƴnoo ko ƴe njiƴa ƴum no ƴerƴe maƴƴe potiri, no hakkillaaƴi maƴƴe potiri, e baawƴe maƴƴe kala, mbele ƴe mbaawa jogdaade e mum jokkondiral belɔgal haa abada.

E dow ƴuum, en njiyiino no Alla waƴirnoo e yeeso Aadama ƴeewtindaare hoybunde mbele ƴeewde so tawii Aadama ina yiƴi mo e ƴernde mum, ina ƴooftoo mo. Hade debbo o tageede tawo, Alla wiyiino Aadama: *“Aƴa waawi ñaamde e leƴƴe ɔgesa ba fof, so wonaa lekki ganndal moƴƴere e bonannde ki. A ñaamataa e makki, sabu nde ñaam-ƴaa heen fof a maayat.”* (Las 2.16-17) Ko noon Alla ƴeewtindirinoo Aadama, reentini ƴum e wonde njoƴdi bakkaat ko maayde, seertude e moƴƴere Alla nde! Alla ina yiƴi Aadama, te yiƴi ko yoo Aadama wondu e mum haa abada! Kono e jaɔde men ƴennunde he, en njiyiino no Aadama e Hawaa cuƴorinoo waasde ƴooftaade Alla, ƴe ndewi ibiliisa, ƴe ñaami e lekki ki Alla haƴnoo ƴe ki.

Hannde noon, en ɔganniyiima wiƴtude e Tawreeta, e simoore tataƴere deftere Lasli nde, haa njiyen ko kewnoo caggal nde Aadama e Hawaa ñaami e lekki ki Alla haƴnoo ƴumen ki. E aaye jeeƴaƴiijo o, Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Gite maƴƴe peertii, kamƴe ƴiƴo kala, ƴe tini ko ƴe ƴalli mehi, ƴe cañi beremlefi ƴiwi, ƴe kadditii ƴum.* (Las 3.7)

Holi ko Aadama e Hawaa ɔgadinoo waƴde caggal nde mbaƴi ko Alla haƴnoo ƴumen ko? ƴe ɔgonnoo ko e fewjude no ƴe cuuƴiri terƴe maƴƴe ƴe! En njaɔɔgiino gila adan e wonde hade Aadama e Hawaa ñaamde e lekki ganndal moƴƴere e bonannde ki, *ko ƴalli mehi ƴe ɔgonnoo, kono ƴe kersataano ƴum.* (Las 2.25) Kono jooni, miijo maƴƴe faytuɔgo e ƴalli maƴƴe ɔgo, wayliima. Jooni, ƴe tinii tooñaɔɔge maƴƴe e gacce maƴƴe e yeeso Alla jom senaare jogorƴo ñaawde ƴe o! Hono noon, ƴe pertii ƴeremlefi ƴiwi ƴe ndadii ƴumen, ƴe cuddi gacce maƴƴe. Kono hakkillaaƴi maƴƴe ndeeƴaano, sabu hay gooto waawaa suudde Alla huunde.

43

44 Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *ƙe nani teppe Alla Joomiraaƙo o e nder ɗgesa he, ƴe ndogi ƴe*
45 *cuuƙoyii Alla Joomiraaƙo o e nder leƙƙe ɗgesa he.* (Las 3.8) Bakkaat maƴƴe o
46 waylii hay ɗguurndam maƴƴe. Hade Aadama e Hawaa bakkodinde, aƴe mbeltotonoo
47 so Alla arii e ɗgesa he ina yeewtida e maƴƴe, kono jooni, nde ƴe nani Alla ina
48 ara, ƴe kul haa ƴe mbaƙti siññude, ƴe kersi, ƴe ɗgoni e suuƙaade Alla e leƙƙe
49 ɗgesa ƙe! Holi ko waƙi Aadama hulde haa ina suuƙoo? ƙgaal naamnal ina weeƴi.
50 So tawii neƙƙo ina wujja e ɗgesa njananba, nanii daande jom ɗgesa o, holi no
51 waƙata? O wonata ko e soornaade. Aadama ina anndi tooñii Alla.

52

53 Mbele Aadama ina fotnoo hulde caggal nde woppi laawol Alla ɗgol? Ahaa kay!
54 Holi sabaabu mum? Sabu Alla haalaniino mo e ko laaƴi wiyi mo: “So a ñaamii e
55 *lekki ganndal moyƴere e bonannde ki, ... a maayat.*” Mbele maa Alla waƙ ko
56 wiyndoo ko? Ko woni heen miijo maa? Mbele maa Aadama maay? Mbele maa Alla
57 waƙ kuugal e yimƴe ƴe tagi ƴe? Njaaborto-ƙen ɗgaal naamnal ko naamnal
58 goƙɗgal. Holi ko Joomiraaƙo o waƙndoo Lusifeer, maanaam Seytaane, caggal nde
59 salii kalfaandi Alla? Mbele Alla woppirii noon Seytaane e maleykaaƴi mum caggal
60 nde mbakkodini nde? Alaa! O woppiraani ƴe noon! Alla riiw ƴe to woƙƙi senaare
61 mum, waƙani ƴe jeyɗgol ɗgol ñifataa haa abada ɗgol!

62

63 No Seytaane nih, Aadama ne ko calinooƙo kalfaandi Alla. Mbele Alla ina waawndoo
64 wiyde: Eh, ƙum ko hay baƙte! woppa Aadama, saloo ñaawde ƙum? Alaa! Alla
65 ko ceniiƙo, alaa e sago ñaawa bakkaat kala! O waawaa hoƙdude e bakkaat. E ko
66 fayti e ƙuum, haala Alla ka wiyi: Alla ko ceniiƙo haa waawaa ndaarde ko boni,
67 waawaa hoƙdude e bakkaat. (Hab 1.13) *Ko Joomiraaƙo o ñaawata yimƴe mum.*
68 *Kala naatƙo e juuƙe Alla guurƙo o, booraama!* (Bar 10.30-31)

69

70 Eey, sifaa Alla ceniiƙo o waƙat kuugal e kala bakkaat. Hono noon, alaa e sago o
71 ñaawa Aadama e Hawaa sabu bakkatuuji mum. Ko ƙuum waƙi, e aaye dewƙo
72 heen o, eƙen njija no Alla yiilorii ƴe. Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *Alla Joomiraaƙo noddii*
73 *Aadama, wiyi ƙum: “Holi to ɗgon-ƙaa?”* (Las 3.9)

74

75 Holi ko Alla waƙndoo caggal nde Aadama bakkodini? Alla yiili mo, noddii mo, wiyi
76 mo: “*Holi to ɗgon-ƙaa?*” Mbele Aadama yiilinooma Alla? Alaa! O wonndoo nih ko
77 e suuƙaade mo! Ko waƙndoo Alla noddude Aadama? Mbele o anndaano to
78 Aadama woni? Alla gannduƙo miijooƴi ƴerƙe o, ina anndunoo to Aadama suuƙi!
79 Alla noddirii Aadama ko haa Aadama yiya te jaƴa bakkaat mum e yeeso makko.
80 Waasde Aadama ƙoftaade Alla, haƙaani Alla yiƙde mo.

81

82 Holi ko Aadama jaabii, nde Alla wiyi ƙum: “*Holi to ɗgon-ƙaa?*” Binndi ƙi mbiyi:
83 *Aadama wiyi: “Mi nanii teppe maa e nder ɗgesa he, kul-mi, waƙi noon ko mi*
84 *ƴanndu mehru, ndog-mi, cuuƙoyii-mi.”* *Alla Joomiraaƙo o wiyi mo: “Mo anndin*

85 *maa ko a Ƴanndu mehru? Mate a ñaamii e lekki ki kaɓno-maa-mi ki?*” Aadama
86 *jaabii mo, wiyi: “Debbo mo ndokku-ɓaa mi o, ko oon rokki mi e lekki he, ñaam-*
87 *mi.” Alla Joomiraaɓo o wiyi debbo o: “Holi ko mbaɓantaa ɓum?” Debbo o jaabii:*
88 *“Ko baajol ɗgol fuunti mi, ñaam-mi heen.”* (Las 3.10-13)

89
90 Mbele on nanii ko Aadama e Hawaa njaabinoo Alla? Gooto e maƴƴe fof woni e
91 takkude goɓɓo o. Aadama takki Alla e Hawaa, wiyi: “Miin, mi waɓaani hay
92 huunde! Aan Alla, ko *debbo mo ndokku-ɓaa mi o*, tooñi.” Hawaa, kañum fawi fof
93 e hoore baajol ɗgol, wiyi: “Wonaa miin dey! *Ko baajol ɗgol! Ko kaɗɗgol fuunti*
94 *mi!*” Kono Alla ganndunooɓo Ƴernde neɓɓo o ina anndunoo: ko kamƴe ɓiɓo fof
95 ɗgoofi laawol mum. Alla ñammaani ƴe e ƴiƴe lekki he, kono Seytaane ne
96 ñammaani ƴe e ƴiƴe lekki he. Seytaane ina waawi hirde neɓɓo, fuunta ɓum,
97 kono waawaa duñde ɓum e bakkodinde alaa e sago. Seytaane fuuntiino Hawaa,
98 kono ko Hawaa e hoore mum welanoo ñaamde e ƴiƴe lekki he. E ko fayti e
99 Aadama, Binndi ɓi mbiyi: *wonaa kaɗko fuuntanoo.* (1 Tim 2.14) Aadama
100 suƴinooma rewde laawol hoore mum, maanaam laawol ibiliisa. Aadama ina
101 anndunoo no feewi ko Alla yamirnoo ɓum ko, kono suƴii ko woofde laawol peewal,
102 rewi e laawol ooñaare. Te o haaɓaani tan e woofde Alla, kono kadi o fawti heen
103 bakkatuuji goɓɓi nde o takki goɓɓo tooñaɗɗge makko ɗge.

104
105 Haa hannde, yimƴe ina pawa tooñaɗɗgeji mumen e koye woƴƴe, kono Alla ina
106 anndi gooɗga o. Alla ina haalda e maa hannde, ina wiya: “*Holi to ɗgon-ɓaa!?*
107 *Jaabo mi! Holi ko mbaɓ-ɓaa? Holi ko waɓi aɓa saloo heɓaade e gooɗɗinde*
108 *koɗɗgol am? Ko waɓ maa añde kabaaru am? Ko waɓi aɓa tooña bannde hono*
109 *maa?” ɗgati ina winndaa: Joomiraaɓo o wiyi: “Miin, ko mi guurɓo, maa yimƴe fof*
110 *ndicco e yeeso am; maa ɓemɓe fof njettu am, miin Alla.” Hono noon, gooto e*
111 *men fof maa jaabano hoore mum e yeeso Alla.* (Room 14.11-12)

112
113 Jooni noon, njokken haa nanen no Alla ñaawiri baajol leydi ɗgol e Seytaane e
114 Hawaa wondude e Aadama. Binndi ɓi mbiyi: *Alla Joomiraaɓo o wiyi baajol leydi*
115 *ɗgol: “2ayri a waɓii ɓuum, ma a huɓe e hakkunde jawdi ndi fof, e kullon ladde*
116 *kon fof; ma a waɓtu yahrude reedu, ma a waɓtu ñaamde punndi leydi ñande fof*
117 *e ɗguurndam maa. Ma mi waɓ ɗgañgu hakkunde maa e debbo, hakkunde*
118 *jibinannde maa e jibinannde makko: maa jibinannde makko moññu hoore maa, maa*
119 *jibinannde maa soppu teppere makko.” O wiyi debbo o: “Ma mi tiisnu tampere*
120 *reedu maa, maa jibingol maa muus no feewi, kayne maa gilli maa kuccu e gorko*
121 *maa, kono ma o halfa.” O wiyi Aadama: “2ayri a heɓiima debbo maa, a ñaamii e*
122 *lekki ki kaɓno-maa-mi ki, leydi ndi maa huɓe sabu maa. Ko e loorla ittataa e*
123 *mayri ko ñaam-ɓaa ñande fof e ɗguurndam maa, maa ndi fuɓnane giye e*
124 *balamaaji, ma a ñaam puɓi gese. Ko e warñeende maa ndañataa ko ñaam-ɓaa*
125 *haa ndutto-ɓaa e leydi ndi ɗgummi-ɓaa ndi: ƴayri ko a punndi, ndutto-ɓaa kadi e*
126 *punndi.”* (Las 3.14-19)

127

128 Mbele on njiyi ko bakkaat maƴƴe jibini? Tampere e mette, leydi njoorndi e huɓo,
129 ñawu e maayde. Eey, *njoƴdi bakkaat ko maayde!* (Room 6.23)

130

131 Holi ko Alla fodatnoo Aadama e Hawaa so ƴe ñaamii e lekki ki o haɓnoo ƴe ki?
132 Ko nih Alla wiynoo: “Kala nde ñaam-ɓaa e makki, oon ñalawma a maayat.”
133 Mbele Aadama e Hawaa ɗgubbaama caggal nde ñaami e lekki he? Alaa. Kono,
134 mbele ƴe maayiino oon ñalawma? Eey, ƴe maayiino! Holi no ɓuum wonirta? Hono
135 no njiyruno-ɓen ɓum nih, Binndi ɓi kaalanii en e wonde njoƴdi bakkaat ko
136 seertude e Alla Jom ɗguurndam o!

137

138 Oon ñalawma, Aadama e Hawaa maayiino to baɗɗge ruuhu mumen, sabu ƴe
139 nattiino jokondirde e Jom ɗguurndam o! Nde Aadama e Hawaa ɗgoofi Alla nde,
140 ƴe ceerndii koye maƴƴe e Alla. Caggal ƴe ɗgoooɓiniino gaño Alla o, ƴe njahdi e
141 mum, ƴe nattii jeyeede e ɗguurndam Alla! Mbaɓen yeru: So tawii aɓa jogii aña, e
142 sehil maa woni e yahdude e mumen, oon ‘sehil’ wontat gaño maa; mbele wonaa
143 gooɗga? No yimƴe ƴe mbiyata nih: ‘Sehil gaño maa, ko gaño maa.’ Hono noon,
144 kala nanɓo haala Seytaane, ko gaño Alla. Bakkaat waɓat heɓɓaawo hakkunde
145 neɓɓo e Alla.

146

147 Hade men njoofnude yeewtere men hannde, holi ko pot-ɓen anndude e siftorde?
148 Ko ɓum ɓoo: Aadama, calinooɓo kalfaandi Alla, ko taani mum kala neɓɓo guurɓo.
149 So a woofii yamiroore Alla, ko a bakkodinoowo. Hono noon, bani Aadama’en fof
150 ko bakkodinooƴe, sabu ‘lella diwataa ƴiyum sora’. Te kadi ko bakkaat Aadama o
151 seerndi ɓum e Alla. Hono noon, bani Aadama’en ne ko seertuƴe e Alla! Ko ɓuum
152 Haal-pulaar’en mbiyi: ‘Bone ficcat laaci.’ Binndi ɓi mbiyi: *Bakkaat ko e neɓɓo*
153 *gooto rewi naati aduna, addori maayde. Maayde reƴi e yimƴe fof, ɗgati yimƴe fof*
154 *mbakkodinii.* (Room 5.12)

155

156 Taani men, Aadama, ceertunooɓo e Alla o, waynoo ko no catal lekki coppaɗgal,
157 weddaa nih. Holi ko kewata so tawii catal ɗgal seerti e lekki ki? ɗgal yoorat,
158 wonaa? Te kala catal, caton tokkoson ina ceɗii e mum. Holi ko kewata e koon
159 caton tokkoson ceɗikon e catal coppaɗgal ɗgal? Mbele e kon ɗguura? Alaa, kon
160 maayi kaɗkon ne, sabu kon ceɗii ko e catal joorɗgal! Hono noon, bani Aadama’en
161 fof mbayi ko no caton, ceɗikon e catal coppaɗgal nih. Sabu bakkaat Aadama o,
162 ko Aadama woni catal joorɗgal ɗgal, te enen ko e maggal ceɗi-ɓen. Enen fof en
163 mbakkodinii bakkaat taani men Aadama o, te enen e makko fof nanndi jikku. Ko
164 ɓuum waɓi annabi Daawuuda winndude e Jabuura, wiya: *Bonannde ina e am gila*
165 *njibinaa-mi; bakkaat ina fawii mi gila e reedu neene am.* (Jab 51.7)

166

167 Bakkaat wayi ko no ñawu wiyateeɗgu ‘sidaa’ ɗgu nih. Kala mo sidaa jaggi,
168 woppataa ɓum haa abada. Sidaa warat, te safaara mum woodaani. Ko hono noon

169 bakkaat wayi: ko musiiba taariiፎ aduna o fof. Warat, halka yimፄe ፄe haa abada,
170 te neፎፎo e hoore mum alanaa ፎum safaara.

171

172 Kono eፎen njetta Alla kaaፎdi njettor, sabu Alla e hoore mum rokkii feere nde
173 ፆganndu-ፎaa, so en ndewii ፎum, maa daፎndu en e doole bakkaat haa abada!
174 Eፎen poti gooፆፎinde ndeen feere, njaፄen ፎum.

175

176 ፆuum noon banndiraaፄe, e yeewtere men aroore, so Alla jaፄii, ma en njoofnu
177 simoore tataፄere Lasli nde, haa njiyen no Alla fodanirnoo Aadama e Hawaa e
178 yimፄe fof, fodoore welnde faytunde e Daፎndoowo jom baawፎe, jogornooፎo arde e
179 aduna he, daፎnda bakkodinooፄe ፄe e doole Seytaane, e bakkaat e jeyፆgol!

180

181 Yoo moፄፄere Alla jippo e mon te miiፄto-ፎon e gooፆga keewፎo maanaa mo Alla
182 yiፎi habrude on hannde. Annabi Daawuuda winndii e Jabuura, wiyi: *Bonannde ina e*
183 *am gila njibinaa-mi; bakkaat ina fawii mi gila e reedu neene am.* (Jab 51.7)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 9

FODOORE WELNDE NDE (Las 3.15,21-24)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraa~~ƴe~~ he~~ƴii~~ƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom yi~~ƴ~~de o, ji~~ƴ~~ƴo yim~~ƴe~~ fof nda~~ƴa~~, kadi ~~ƴ~~gannda goo~~ƴ~~ga o. Amin mbeltii no feewi e no Alla newnaniri min artude hannde wa~~ƴ~~ande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E jeewte men ƴennu~~ƴe~~ ƴe, en njiyiino no Aadama e Hawaa ~~ƴ~~goofirnoo laawol Alla, haa ~~ƴ~~naami e lekki ki Alla ha~~ƴ~~noo ƴumen ki. Ne~~ƴ~~ƴo mo Alla tagi e mbaydi mum, mbele ina waawa anndude ƴum, yi~~ƴa~~ ƴum, ƴoftoo ƴum haa abada o, su~~ƴ~~inooma rewde ibiliisa, ga~~ƴ~~o Alla o. Hono noon, bakkaat naati e aduna, bonni ko heewi. Aadama e Hawaa, hade mumen bakkodinde, ina mbeltotonoo so Alla rewiino e nder ~~ƴ~~gesa he mbele ina yeewtida e ma~~ƴ~~ƴe kono jooni, nde ƴe nani dille Alla ina ara, ƴe kul, ƴe kersi, ƴe ~~ƴ~~goni e etaade suu~~ƴa~~ade ƴum e le~~ƴ~~ƴe ~~ƴ~~gesa ƴe!

Kono Alla yiiloyi Aadama, noddi ƴum, wiyi: “*Holi to ~~ƴ~~gon-ƴaa?*” O yi~~ƴ~~noo ko Aadama yiya kadi ja~~ƴa~~ bakkaat mum e yeeso makko. Mbele Aadama ja~~ƴ~~iino too~~ƴa~~~~ƴ~~ge mum e yeeso Alla? Alaa! En njiyiino Aadama fawno Hawaa too~~ƴa~~~~ƴ~~ge mum, Hawaa, ka~~ƴ~~um takki baajol puuntunoo~~ƴ~~gol ƴum ~~ƴ~~gol. Kono Alla, nde wonnoo ina anndi ƴernde ne~~ƴ~~ƴo, ko kam~~ƴe~~ fawi too~~ƴa~~~~ƴ~~ge, kam~~ƴe~~ ƴi~~ƴ~~o fof. Alla anndinii ƴe kadi ko bakkaat ma~~ƴ~~ƴe jogori addude e aduna, hono tampere, mette, tuppe e kebbe, leydi njoorndi e baasal, muuseeki e maayde.

Ko ƴuum wa~~ƴi~~, tuggi ndeen haa jooni, mbeelu maayde nana jiimi e Aadama e ƴes~~ƴ~~gu mum fof! Bani Aadama^{en} fof njibidintee ko e oo~~ƴa~~are te cosii ko e bakkaat. Ko enen fof e taani men o nanndi jikku. No taani men Aadama wayi nih, ko noon mbay-~~ƴ~~en, enen ne. ‘Doomburu jibintaa so wonaa ko asata.’ ‘Bone ficcat laaci.’ Ko en bakkodinoo~~ƴe~~ no makko nih. No o seertiri e Alla nih, ko noon ceertir-~~ƴ~~en e Alla, enen fof. Ko ƴuum woni ko Binndi ƴi mbiyi e ~~ƴ~~gol ƴoo ko~~ƴ~~ƴgol: *Bakkaat ko e ne~~ƴ~~ƴo gooto rewi naati aduna, addori maayde. Maayde re~~ƴi~~ e yim~~ƴe~~ fof, ~~ƴ~~gati yim~~ƴe~~ fof mbakkodinii.* (Room 5.12) *Alaa fof peew~~ƴo~~, hay gooto! Yim~~ƴe~~ fof mbakkodinii te ko~~ƴ~~njiima teddu~~ƴ~~gal Alla.* (Room 3.10,23) *Ko bonanndeeji mon mba~~ƴi~~ he~~ƴ~~ƴaawo hakkunde mon e Alla mon. Ko bakkatuuji mon cuu~~ƴi~~ yeeso makko.* (Esa 59.2) Oon kabaaru welaani nande, kono so a~~ƴa~~ saloo huunde yoo taw woodaani. ÷um ƴoo ko ko tabiti e aadee!

Ndeen noon, en njiyii ko bakkaat Aadama seerndi yim~~ƴe~~ fof e Alla. ~~ƴ~~nde Aadama e Hawaa ~~ƴ~~naami e lekki ki Alla ha~~ƴ~~noo ƴumen ki, ko ~~ƴ~~nde heen ƴernde aadee ni~~ƴi~~ƴi kunus. Aadama e ƴes~~ƴ~~gu mum fof, ko ~~ƴ~~nde heen njalti e annoore he naati e ni~~ƴi~~ƴere he. ²e natti jogaade ge~~ƴa~~l e laamu Alla he, ƴe natti jogaade

43 £amaawu, sabu Seytaane dahii ¥e wa£i ¥e maccu¥e mum. Wa£de, alaa £amaawu
44 ¢gu ¥e keddorinoo so wonaa leepte bakkaat e kulol maayde; kadi ñande dar¢ga,
45 halkaare haa abada e nder jey¢gol ¢gol ñifataa muk.

46
47 Sinno ko £oo Binndi cenii£i £i kaa£noo, en kippatno deftere nde ¢gonen e woyde
48 no won¥e e halkaade ¥e ¢galaa hay £amaawu ¢gootu nih. Sinno Alla udditaano
49 damal da£ndoore mbele ina da£nda bani Aadama'en, en mbooreteno tan! Kono
50 jettoo£e ¢goodanii Joomiraa£o o, sabu Binndi annabaa¥e £i kaa£aani tan e
51 jaaytude bakkaat Aadama o! Alla, e mo¥¥ere mum, udditanii bani Aadama'en
52 damal da£ndoore. Sabu ko¢¢gol Alla ¢gol wiya: *Woto kulee! ¸gati ¢gar-mi ko*
53 *haalande on kabaaru mo¥¥o jogor£o addande leñol ¢gol fof weltaare mawnde.* (Luk
54 2.10) *÷o bakkaat heewi fof, ko £oon mo¥¥ere Alla ¥uri heewde!* (Room 5.20)
55 ÷uum hollii en Alla wonaa Jom senaare tan haa£i £oon, kono kadi ko o Jom
56 yurmeende! *Sabu mo¥¥ere Alla feeñii te udditanii yim¥e fof damal da£ndoore.* (Tit
57 2.11) Alla ñaawoowo en o ina yi£i kadi wonde Da£ndoowo men!

58
59 ÷uum ina waawi wonde, sabu Alla wonaa Jom senaare tan haa£i £oon, ko o Jom
60 yurmeende! Ndeen noon, e nder Binndi cenii£i he, ma en njyy feere nde Alla fewji
61 mbele ina da£nda bakkodinoo¥e ¥e e njo¥di bakkaat! Alla ko peew£o; ko £uum
62 wa£i, o waawaa yejjitirde bakkaat noon tan. Alaa e sago o ñaawa kala bakkaat.
63 Kono Alla feeñiniii e Binndi annabaa¥e he no bakkodinoowo wontirta peew£o e
64 yeeso mum, haa da£a halkaare nde! Alla hollii ma e ko¢¢gol mum he no
65 momtirta bakkatuuji maa fof tawa ha£aani £um ho£de e peewal mum. ÷uum ko
66 Kabaaru Mo¥¥o, te Alla yi£i ko yim¥e fof ¢gannda £um, nda£a.

67
68 Ndeen noon, ko ñande Aadama e Hawaa mbakkodini nde Alla fu££ii anndinde
69 Kabaaru Mo¥¥o paytu£o e anniya mum pattamlamo mbele ina da£nda bakkodinoo¥e
70 ¥e. Njokken simoore tata¥ere e deftere Tawreeta adande nde, njyyen oon kabaaru.
71 Nja¢¢gen aaye sappo e joya¥o simoore tata¥ere o; ko nih Alla wiynoo Seytaane
72 gontunoo£o baajol o: *“Ma mi wa£ ¸gañgu hakkunde maa e debbo, hakkunde*
73 *jibinande maa e jibinande makko: maa jibinande makko moññu hoore maa, maa*
74 *jibinande maa soppu teppere makko.”* (Las 3.15) Alaa e sago ndaro-£en £oon
75 see£a, sabu aaye o ina roondii goo¢gaaji keew£i, luggi, keew£i maanaa no feewi.

76
77 Ko nih to¢¢girten loowdi aaye o: Alla fu££iima laa¥tinde no jogori addirde e aduna
78 da£ndoowo bani Aadama'en e semmbe Seytaane. Binndi £i fof ko oon aaye adii
79 habrude garal Da£ndoowo o. Aaye o ina wa£i goo¢gaaji nayi paytu£i e oon
80 Da£ndoowo mo Alla fodnoo, £i nji£-£en firdude gooto gooto.

81
82 1) Goo¢ga gadano o nani: Alla wonnoo ko e habrude no Da£ndoowo o jogori
83 wonirde ¥iy debbo tan, maanaam ¥iy mboomiri. Enen fof e£en njogii jinnaa£o
84 debbo e jinnaa£o gorko. Kono Da£ndoowo jogordo arde o, ko debbo tan foti

85 jibinde £um e nder baaw£e Alla. Oon waawaano jeyeede e iwdi Aadama, sabu
86 kala gummii£o e Aadama ina wondi e bakkaat. Wa£de, Alla fodiino Da£ndoowo
87 potnoo£o wonde ¥iy mboomiri tan.

88
89 2) Won go££um kadi ko Alla habri nde Aadama e Hawaa mbakkodini nde. Ko
90 fayti e Da£ndoowo jogor£o arde o, ko nih Alla wiynoo Seytaane: *“Ma a soppu mo*
91 *e teppere.”* Alla wonnoo ko e hollirde no Seytaane jogori gaañirde Da£ndoowo o.
92 Hono noon, Alla habriino e wonde Seytaane e wondii¥e mum maa leeptu
93 Da£ndoowo mo Alla jogornoo nelde o mbara £um. E ja£de men aroore, ma en
94 njy no annabaa¥e fof mbiyri maa Da£ndoowo aduna o he¥ mette gummii£e to
95 Seytaane, te ko ka£ko e hoore makko maayata no sadak momtoowo bakkatuuji,
96 ka£ko peew£o £gam ooñii¥e o. ÷uum fof jeyaa ko e feere nde Alla wa£i.

97
98 3) Won kadi ko Alla wiynoo Seytaane, ko fayti e Da£ndoowo jogor£o aroyde o.
99 Alla wiyno Seytaane gontunoo£o baajol leydi o: *“Ka£ko, ma o moññu hoore maa!”*
100 ÷uum ko kabaaru bon£o fayde e Seytaane, kono ko kabaaru moyyo fayde e iwdi
101 Aadama! Alla wonnoo ko e habrude e wonde Da£ndoowo o maa fool ibiliisa
102 leeptoowo yim¥e o. Hono noon, o to££gita ¥e ¥oggi maccu£gaagu Seytaane
103 to££gunoo ¥e £i.

104
105 4) E gasirde, Alla wonnoo ko e habrude e aaye he no leyyi £i£i njogornoo
106 woodirde e aduna: leñol Seytaane e leñol Alla; maanaam salii¥e goo££inde ko££gol
107 Alla ¥e e goo££in¥e £gol ¥e. Leñol Alla £gol ko yim¥e goo££in¥e ko££gol Alla
108 £gol, mba£i hoolaare mumen e Da£ndoowo mo Alla fodi o. (Yuh 1.9–13)

109
110 Ndeen noon, Alla e ganndal mum e yurmeende mum, fewjiino feere no he¥tiri
111 bakkodinoo¥e ¥e, tawa haa jooni ina heddii e peewal mum. E jeewte men garooje,
112 ma en njyru see£a see£a ndeen feere nde Alla fewji mbele ina da£nda yim¥e ¥e
113 e juu£e ibiliisa.

114
115 So tawii ko nja££gu-£en jooni ko laa¥taani e hakkille maa, woto £uum jii¥e, sabu
116 e£en ¥eyda tan, fof ina laa¥ta cer. Woto njejjitee £um £oo ko Pulaar wiyi: ‘²ooy£o
117 e woyndu fof, baagal tawa £um £oon.’ ‘Ko seese seese na££gata waandu e
118 foonde.’ Mbele a ¥ooyii e woyndu haala Alla ka? Ina moyyi! Ko££gol Alla £gol
119 wiyi: *So a yiiloriima hakkilantaagal hono no njiilorto-£aa kaalis nih, so a yiiloriima*
120 *£gal no njiilorto-£aa jawdi nih... ma a dañ ganndal Alla.* (Ko£ 2.4–5)

121
122 Jooni noon, nji£-£en ko joofnude simoore Tawreeta tata¥ere nde. Ke£o-£ee £ii
123 £oo aayeeji keddii£i e simoore he £i: *Alla Joomiraa£o wa£ani Aadama e jom*
124 *suudu mum comci £guru, ¥oorni £umen. Alla Joomiraa£o o wiyi: “Jooni noon,*
125 *ne££o waytii no gooto e men nih annudude moyjere e bonannde. Ka£en mo fortude*
126 *ju££go makko mbele omo waasa fettude e lekki £guurndam hee ne, o ñaama, o*

127 *wuura haa abada.*” Ko £uum wa£i Alla Joomiraa£o riiwi mo e ¢gesa Eden he,
128 *mbele omo rema leydi ndi o umminoo e mum ndi. Ko nih woni o riiwi mo e*
129 *¢gesa he. Alla Joomiraa£o wa£i e fu£naa¢ge mabba serubeñaaji wondude e*
130 *silaama jey¢gol njiilotooka. Ko noon, o ha£iri laawol lekki ¢guurndam reweede.*
131 (Las 3.21–24) Ko noon simoore tata¥ere nde gasiri. Hade men njoofnude hannde,
132 ina woodi £oo ko foti laa¥tineede.

133
134 To fu££oode to, Binndi £i mbiyi: *Alla Joomiraa£o o wa£ani Aadama e jom suudu*
135 *mum comci ¢guru, ¥oorni £umen.* (Las 3.21) Mbele o£on ciftora ko Aadama e
136 Hawaa mba£noo caggal nde ñaami e lekki ganndal mo¥¥ere e bonannde ki? ²e
137 cañno beremlefi ¥iwi, ¥e kadditii, ¥e etii suudde gacce ma¥¥e e yeeso Alla. Mbele
138 Alla ja¥iino comci £i ¥e mba£atno koye ma¥¥e £i, maanaam £i ¥e cañirnoo
139 beremlefi ¥iwi £i? Alaa! Holi ko wa£i Alla ja¥aano comci £i ¥e mba£atno koye
140 ma¥¥e £i? Wa£i noon, o yi£noo ko anndinde Aadama e Hawaa e wonde Alla
141 waawaa ja¥de golle ne££o. Alla wiyi: *Enen fof, mbay-£en ko no wonduye e so¥e*
142 *nih, te golle men peew£e fof nana ciccira no comcol tunwu¢gol nih.* (Esa 64.5)
143 Alaa ko bakkodinoowo waawi wa£de ko ina suu£a bakkatuuji mum! Alaa fof feere
144 nde ne££o jogii mbele ina waawa hawritinde hoore mum e Alla! Alaa ko tuugnii e
145 ganndal ne££o ko Alla waawata ja¥de!

146
147 Kono won ko Alla wa£noo, suddi gacce ma¥¥e. Alla e yurmeende mum, warii
148 kullon, hutti £umen, wa£ani Aadama e Hawaa comci ¢guru, ¥oorni £umen. ²urnoo
149 heen heewde maanaa fof noon ko £um £oo: Alla wa£iino sadak gadano. Sadak
150 kullon, ko e Alla fu££ii. Alla yi£noo ko hollude yim¥e e wonde, *njo¥di bakkaat ko*
151 *maayde* (Room 6.23) *te so ¥iiyam rufaani, yaafuya* bakkatuuji *woodaani* (Bar
152 9.22). Ko £uum addanoo ¥iiyam kullon kon ¢galaa hay toña¢¢ge woote rufeede.
153 Ko tooñaani maayanii tooñ¥e. Alla rufiino ¥iiyam kullon, mbele ina sudda gacce
154 Aadama e Hawaa bakkodinoo¥e ¥e. Alla e hoore mum, e nder yurmeende mum
155 wa£aniino Aadama e Hawaa comci ¢guru, ¥oorni £umen.

156
157 Caggal £uum, Alla riiwi Aadama e Hawaa, ¥e njalti ngesa Eden ba. O wa£i
158 maleykaaji jogii£i silaamaaji £elkooji mbele ina ndeena laawol lekki ¢guurndam ¢gol.
159 Aadama e Hawaa cu¥iinoo ko laawol maayde nde ¥e ñaami e lekki ki Alla ha£noo
160 ¥e ki; wa£de, ¥e mbaawaano ha¢kadi ho£de e neema ¢gesa Eden ba. En njiyiino
161 haa gasi no Alla riiwirnoo Lusifeer, maanaam Seytaane, e joo£nde mum, sabu
162 bakkaat mum; kadi jooni, en njiyii no Alla riiwirnoo Aadama e Hawaa sabaabunde
163 bakkatuuji mumen. Alla ko kaa£di senaare; alaa e sago o riiwa kala ko senaaki.

164
165 Ndeen noon banndiraa¥e, ndesnden hakkillaaaji men £ii £oo miijooji £i£i:
166 Goo: Alla ko peew£o! Alla ina salii kala bakkaat te waawaa muñande £um. Ko
167 £uum wa£i, o ñaawi Aadama e Hawaa, o riiwi £umen e ¢gesa Eden ba.

168 ÷iɓi: Alla ko jurumdeero! Aadama e Hawaa kaandaano e yurmeende Alla. 2e
169 kaandunoo tan ko e ñaawoore Alla. Kono Alla yiɓaa hay gooto halkoo; ko ɓuum
170 waɓnoo Alla fodde daɓɓoowo, baawɓo ittude bakkodinooɓe ɓe e niɓɓere laamu
171 Seytaane naatna ɓumen e annoore laamu Alla.

172

173 Alla ko ceniiɓo, ko jurumdeero! Kono yurmeende Alla nde waawaa luurondirde e
174 senaare mum nde. Alaa e sago ɓi njahda. E doge men garooje, ma en njiy no
175 Alla waɓi haa yurmii bakkodinooɓe ɓe, tawi haa jooni ina heddii e peewal mum

176

177 **(?enleɓer ce paragraphe?)**Waɓɓe banndiraaɓe, ko ɓuum woni ko min ɗgaddatnoo on
178 hannde e yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL, min njeewtanii on hannde ko fayti e
179 fodoore welnde nde Alla fodnoo ñande Aadama e Hawaa celi laawol mum. Amin
180 cikki ma on njokku heɓaade jeewte amen haa nde paam-ɓon no moɓɓi fodoore
181 fattamlamre nde Alla waɓi faytunde e daɓɓoowo mo Alla neli ɗgam daɓɓude on
182 e bakkatuuji mon.

183

184 Amin njetta on e keɓogol mon, amin mbiya on haa laawol goɓɗogol, mbele amin
185 cunnodoo e mon ko fayti e ~~ɓiɓe~~ Aadama adanɓe ɓe, hono Kayin e Abel.

186

187 Ndeen noon, haa laawol goɓɗogol. Yoo moɓɓere Alla won e mon! Ciftoree ndee
188 ɓoo fodoore welnde wonnde e koɗogol makko: *÷o bakkaat heewi fof, ko ɓoon*
189 *moɓɓere Alla ɓuri heewde.* (Room 5.20)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 10

KAYIN E ABEL: LAAWOL SADAK (Las 4.1-5)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom yiƴde o, jiƴƴo yimbe fof ndaƴa kadi ɔgannda gooɔga o. Amin mbeltii no feewi e no Alla newnaniri min artude hande waƴande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E yeewtere men yawtunde nde, en njiyiino, caggal nde Aadama e Hawaa mbakkodini, Alla e yurmeende mum fuƴƴinooma laaƴtinde no jogori addirde e aduna Daƴndoowo bani Adama'en e semmbe Seytaane, bakkaat e jeyɔgol!

En njiyiino kadi no Alla salorinoo comci ƴi Aadama e Hawaa cañirnoo beremlefi ƴi. Alla yiƴnoo ko anndinde Aadama e Hawaa e wonde, alaa ko bakkodinoowo waawi waƴde haa sudda gacce mum e yeeso Alla, Ñaawoowo ceniiƴo o. Ko Alla tan jogii feere e baawƴe daƴndude bakkodinoowo e gacce mum! Alla e hoore mum wariino kullel, waƴani ƴe heen comci ɔguru, ƴoorni ƴe. Hono noon, en njiyiino ko Alla e hoore mum waƴnoo sadak jiiyam gadano o. Sadak kullel, ko to Alla ummii.

En njaɔɔgii kadi no Alla habirnoo ɔgoodaagu leyyi ƴiƴi e dow leydi haa nde aduna gasi fof, maanaam, leñol Seytaane e leñol Alla; maa wood saliiƴe koɔɔgol Alla ɔgol, wooda gooɔƴinƴe ɔgol. Hannde, ma en njaɔɔgu ko fayti e ƴiƴe ƴiƴo Aadama adanƴe ƴe. Kadi ma en njy e taarikaaji maƴƴe, gooto calliƴo gooɔƴinde Alla e goƴƴo gooɔƴinƴo ƴum. Ko ƴuum addani jaɔde men hannde e Tawreeta, e simoore nayaƴere deftere Lasli nde, wiyeede: Kayin e Abel: laawol sadak.

÷oo ƴo njahraten e Binndi he, Aadama e Hawaa nana koƴi caggal ɔgesa Eden ba, sabu Alla riiwiino ƴe sabaabunde goofi maƴƴe. Bakkatuuji maƴƴe mbaƴii haa ƴe natti waawde wuurde e neema ɔgesa Eden ba. Ko bakkaat maƴƴe o bonni kaƴƴondiral maƴƴe e Alla. Kono ƴuum e wayde noon, haƴaani Alla yiƴde ƴe, e toppitaade ƴe, hay so ƴe ɔganndaa.

Jooni noon, taren aayeeji ƴiƴi gadiiƴi e simoore nayabere nde. Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Aadama renndi e Hawaa mbalndi. Hawaa ƴami reedu, jibini ƴiƴƴo gorko biyeteeƴo Kayin, wiyi: "Joomiraaƴo o wallii kam, mi dañii ƴiƴƴo gorko."* Caggal ƴuum, o jibini kadi dewiro Kayin gorko biyeteeƴo Abel. Abel wonti gaynaako, Kayin wonti demoowo. (Las 4.1-2)

Ko hono noon, Aadama e Hawaa ndañirno ƴiƴe ƴiƴo: Kayin e Abel. No jinnaaƴe maƴƴe ƴe nih, ko ƴe bakkodinooƴe. Tawde Alla yaltiniino Aadama e Hawaa e ɔgesa Eden he, ƴiƴe maƴƴe njibinaa ko to caggal ɔgesa to, e nder aduna

43 kalkiiፎ. Kayin e Abel cosii ko e bakkaat. Bakkaat Aadama o layiino haa e ሃይሃይ
44 mum. Binndi ፎi mbiyi: *Aadama ... dañi ሃይፎፎ gorko nannduፎ e mum.* (Las
45 5.3). ‘Lella diwataa ሃiyum sora!’ ‘Ko nagge ñaami, ko ፎuum ñalel muynata!’ No
46 baaba maሃይ waynoo nih, ko noon ሃይ mbaynoo, kamሃይ ne. Ko ፎuum waፎi, ሃይሃይ
47 Aadama fof, gila e adiiሃይ haa e sakkitiሃይ, ko bakkodinoohይ, kañum’en fof.

48
49 Waፎde, Aadama e Hawaa ndañiino ሃይሃይ ፎiፎ, Kayin e Abel. Cukalon kon mawni
50 to baፎፎge tagoodi, ሃamtii to baፎፎge ganndal. Kayin ko demoowo wonnoo. Ko o
51 neፎፎ keewፎ fayiida e golle mum, cuusፎ warñeende. Abel, kañum, ko gaynaako
52 wonnoo. Ko o baawፎ ፎgaynaaka, dadiiፎ haa tiፎi. Kamሃይ ፎiፎ fof, aሃይ
53 ፎganndunoo Alla no feewi. Aሃይ ፎganndunoo Alla ina woodi te ko ceniiፎ gañፎ
54 bakkaat. Te kadi kamሃይ ፎiፎ fof, aሃይ potnoo anndude e wonde, kala jiፎፎ
55 ሃadtaade Alla, mbele bakkatuuji mum ina njaafee, alaa e sago rewa e laawol
56 sadak yïiyam ፎgol Alla lelñi ፎgol.

57
58 Waፎii ñalawma, gooto e maሃይ fof anniyii mawniinde Alla, waፎana ፎum sadakeeji.
59 Kono Binndi ፎi mbiyi: *Waፎii sahaa, Kayin itti e ፎguurnaandi ፎgesa mum, waፎani*
60 *Joomiraaፎ o sadak. Abel ne suሃii e ndikkiri dammuli mum jawdi ሃurñdi fayde ndi,*
61 *yetti heen kette ሃurፎe mojjyude ፎe, waፎani Joomiraaፎ o sadak. Joomiraaፎ o*
62 *jaሃani Abel e sadak mum, kono o jaሃanaani Kayin e sadak mum. Kayin laawii*
63 *heen no feewi, ñirሃini yeeso.* (Las 4.3–5)

64
65 Ko ፎuum woni ko kewnoo. Yimሃይ ፎiፎ yiፎሃይ rewde Alla, kañum’en ፎiፎ fof
66 ፎganniyii waፎande ፎum sadakeeji. Kono Binndi ፎi mbiyi *Joomiraaፎ o jaሃani Abel e*
67 *sadak mum, kono o jaሃanaani Kayin e sadak mum.* Holii ko waፎi Alla jaሃani heen
68 gooto sadak mum, salanii keddiiፎ o?

69
70 Ndurnen miijooji men e ፎum seeፎa. Ko nih Binndi ፎi mbiynoo: *Kayin itti e*
71 *ፎguurnaandi ፎgesa mum, waፎani Joomiraaፎ o sadak. Abel ne suሃii e ndikkiri*
72 *dammuli mum jawdi ሃurñdi fayde ndi, yetti heen kette ሃurፎe mojjyude ፎe, waፎani*
73 *Joomiraaፎ o sadak.* Hono noon, Kayin addatnoo Alla ko lujumaaji jooፎፎi, belፎi.
74 Abel, kañum, addatnoo Alla ko yïiyam jawgel ፎgel alaa ella.

75
76 Holii ko waፎi Alla momti bakkatuuji Abel gaddunooፎ yïiyam jawgel o, waasi
77 momtude bakkatuuji Kayin gaddunooፎ lujumaaji o? Mbele waፎi noon ko Alla yiፎaa
78 lujum? Alaa, wonaa ፎuum! Ndeen noon, holii ko waፎi Alla ñaawiri Abel peewፎo,
79 woppidi Kayin e bakkaat mum? Ko ፎum woni sabaabu o: Abel addi ko sadak mo
80 Alla yamirnoo o, te Kayin addi ko goፎፎum. Holii ko Alla naamninoo mbele yaafaade
81 ሃይ bakkatuuji maሃይ, e heddaade e peewal mum? Alla naamninoo tan ko yïiyam
82 kullel ፎgel alaa ella. Abel ina ፎgooፎፎinnoo haala Alla, o addi sadak yïiyam no Alla
83 wiyrunoo ፎum nih. Kono Kayin, kañum, gooፎፎinaano haala Alla. Ko ፎum ፎoo woni
84 sabaabu o; Binndi ፎi mbiyi: *Ko hoolaare addani Abel tottude Alla sadak ሃurፎo mo*

85 *Kayin o; ko kayre Alla naɕɕgiri mo peewɛo nde jaɕani mo sadakeeji makko; ko*
86 *kayre kadi waɛi, hay sinno o maayii omo haala haa jooni. (Bar 11.4)*

87
88 Hono noon, en njiyii Abel ina gooɕɕinnoo Alla, kono Kayin gooɕɕinaano mo. Holi
89 ko gooɕɕinde Alla firti? Gooɕɕinde Alla ko jaɕde haala mum e ɛooftaade ɛum.
90 Kala biyɛo ina gooɕɕini Alla tawi gooɕɕinaani ko Alla haali e Binndi ceniiɛi ko,
91 gooɕɕinaani Alla! Alla e koɕɕgol mum, ko gootum. Kala gooɕɕinɛo mo, gooɕɕinat
92 koɕɕgol makko ne ɛooftoo mo. Kala calliɛo koɕɕgol Alla, salii ko Alla e hoore
93 mum.

94
95 Hono noon, Alla jaɕaniino Abel e sadak mum, sabu Abel ina gooɕɕinnoo koɕɕgol
96 makko. Abel addanii mo yiyam jawgel no o yamirirnoo ɛum nih, kono Alla
97 jaɕanaano Kayin e sadak mum, sabu Kayin gooɕɕinaano koɕɕgol Alla e gooɕga.
98 Kayin nanndikini e gooɕɕinɛo Alla tan, kono golle mum ko luutndiiɛe Alla, sabu o
99 sakkaaki yiyam no Alla wiyrunoo nih. Ko ɛuum holliri Kayin ina gooɕɕini
100 ɕgoodaagu Alla, kono gooɕɕinaani Alla e hoore mum.

101
102 Ina waawi wooda biyɛo: Onon kam, holi ko waɛnoo Alla yamirde sadak kullel?
103 Holi ko waɛnoo Alla wiyde *so yiyam rufaani, yaafuya woodaani?* (Bar 9.22) Ko
104 ɛum ɛoo woni sabaabu mum: *Njoɕdi bakkaat ko maayde!* (Room 6.23) Ko ɛuum
105 waɛi Alla wiyaano: *Njoɕdi bakkaat ko lujum walla golle moyye. Alaa! Alla e*
106 *senaare mum, wiynoo ko njoɕdi bakkaat ko maayde!*

107
108 Alla e nder Binndi annabaaɛe he, woni ko e hollude en kala bakkodinoowo ina
109 jogii ñamaande teddunde e yeeso Alla Jom senaare o, te alaa e sago joomum
110 yoɕa ndeen ñamaande e jeyɕgol haa abada. Ñamaande bakkaat ina teddi no feewi,
111 te hay gooto waawaa waɛde ko moyyi ko ina momta ɛum e yeeso Alla. *Njoɕdi*
112 *bakkaat ko maayde;* ko ɛuum waɛi, golle peewɛe mbaawaa muk yoɕde ñamaande
113 bakkaat!

114
115 Mbaɛen yeru: So tawii won ñamloowo gooto dewoowo ma kaalis keewɛo, a yehii
116 to mum, a wiyii ɛum: ‘E gooɕga, mboɛo anndi aɛa rewa mi kaalis keewɛo, kono
117 jooni, juuɛe am njuutaani haa mi waawa yoɕirde ma kaalis. Kono won feere nde
118 pewju-mi mbele ñamaande nde ina yoɕoo: Ma mi ar ñande fof mi fittan maa
119 damal galle maa haa nde ñamaande nde gasi fof.’ Holi ko oon ñamloowo jaabotoo
120 joomum? Ina waawi o mettina, ina waawi o jala joomum, kono kam ina laaɕi o
121 jaɕataa ɕgoon miijo! Holi ko waɛi ñamloowo o jaɕataa ɕgoon miijo? Waɛi noon ko
122 pittugol tan waawaa momtude ñamaande kaalis keewɛo!

123
124 Hono noon, hay gooto waawaa yoɕirde ñamaande bakkaat golle peewɛe. Ko geɛel
125 gootel waawi yoɕde ñamaande bakkaat, te wonaa kaalis, wonaa golle peewɛe. Ko
126 maayde tan yoɕata bakkaat. *Njoɕdi bakkaat ko maayde, naatde jeyɕgol haa abada,*

127 seertude e Alla. Alla waawataa momtude bakkatuuji Kayin e Abel e dow golle £e
128 ¥e mba£iri juu£e ma¥¥e. Binndi £i mbiyi: *Enen fof, mbay-£en ko no wondu¥e e*
129 *so¥e nih, te golle men peew£e fof nana ciccira no comcol tunwu¢gol nih.* (Esa
130 64.5)

131
132 Kono jettoo£e ¢goodanii Alla Jom yi£de o, sabu o feññinii no o momtirta bakkatuuji
133 Kayin e Abel. Feere nde Alla fewji nde nani: miiyam sadak. Alla hollirii yurmeende
134 mum e ko udditaniri ¥e damal da£ndoore yiiyam kullon kon.

135
136 Ndeen noon, yaafuya bakkaat yowitaaki e golle ne££o, yowitii ko e fodoore Alla.
137 Kadi e jamanuuji gadii£i, Alla haajiino £um £oo: Alaa e sago bakkodinoowo fof
138 sakkoo mi kullel ¢gel alaa ella, hirsu £um. Hono noon, alaa e sago ko wa£aani
139 hay huunde maaya, lomtoo bakkodinoowo o. Kono yiiyam kullel waawaa wonde
140 njo¥di bakkaat ne££o haa abada, sabu faayiida kullel e faayiida ne££o potaani. Ko
141 £uum wa£i Binndi £i wiyde: Sadak kullon o ko yeru yurmeende aroore nde tan, ko
142 mbeelu ge£e go¢¢gere e goo¢ga £e tan, kono wonaa kañnje e koye majje. *£gati*
143 *yiiyam gayi e dam£i waawaa momtude bakkatuuji.* (Bar 10.1,4) Sadak kullon o ko
144 yeru Da£ndoowo peew£o, potnoo£o arde, fawoo bakkaat bani Adama'en o. Ka¢ko
145 e hoore makko o fotnoo ko maayde laawol gootol, o momta bakkatuuji mon, o
146 artira *on e Alla, ka¢ko peew£o ¢gam ooñii¥e o.* (1 Piy 3.18) Hono nih winndiraa
147 e Linjiila he: *Annabaa¥e ¥e fof ceedtaniima mo e wonde kala goo¢£in£o* oon
148 Da£ndoowo, *maa yaafe bakkatuuji mum sabaabunnde innde makko.* (Gol 10.43)

149
150 Ndeen noon, Alla yamirnoo ko sadak kullon, kono Kayin joginoo ko miijo wo£¢go.
151 O fernii laawol go£¢gol, maanaam diine makko. O addani Alla ko o gollorinoo
152 juu£e makko. O sakkinooma Alla ko o remirnoo juu£e makko, maanaam,
153 ¢guurnaandi leydi ku£anoondi ndi, hono lujum mo alaa yiiyam o. Mbele Alla ina
154 waawi ja¥de oon sadak? Alla ja¥aani oon sadak!

155
156 Abel, kañum, sakkinoo Alla ko jawgel ¢gel alaa ella, hirsu £um haa yiiyam £am fof
157 rufi, caggal £uum, duppi £um. Ko £uum addani mo hoolaare e hakkille deey£o e
158 yeeso Alla. Omo anndunoo, ka¢ko e hoore makko, omo haandi e maayde, kono
159 ko jawgel ¢gel alaa bakkaat ¢gel lomtii mo. Hono noon, Abel seeditnooma hoolaare
160 mum e Da£ndoowo jogornoo£o yillaade aduna, fawoo leepte bakkaat bani
161 Adama'en.

162
163 Wa£de noon won ko min nji£i naamnaade, min to¢¢ga yeewtere men hannde nde.
164 Holii ko wa£i Alla ja¥aani Kayin e sadak mum? Mbele wa£i noon ko Kayin ¥uri
165 Abel wonde bakkodinoowo? Alaa! Wonaa £uum. Ko ¥e bakkodinoo¥e, kam¥e £i£o
166 fof! So en yeewii nih, e£en mbaawi wiyde ko sadak Kayin o ¥urnoo welde e
167 yoo£de e mo Abel o. £guurnaandi ina yoo£i no feewi, kono jawgel kirsac¢gel yiiyam
168 ina siiwoo welaani hay yiye! Laawol peewal ¢gol Alla yamiri ¢gol, ko nih wiyi: *So*

169 *yijyam rufaani, yaafuya woodaani!* (Bar 9.22) Waɓde Alla salorii Kayin e sadak
 170 mum ko Kayin wondanooka laawol peewal ɗgol Alla Ielni ɗgol!
 171
 172 Alla yiɓnoo anndinde ko laawol mum ko timmuɗgol, ko peewɗgol! Hay gooto
 173 waawaa yahde to makko tawa rewaani e laawol makko peewal ɗgol! Eɓen mbaawi
 174 yernude peewal Alla e ɓum ɓoo: So ceerno naamniima almuɗɗe mum, ɓiɓi e ɓiɓi
 175 no foti? ÷uum, ko jaabawol gootol peewɗgol jogii. ÷iɓi e ɓiɓi ko nayi tan. Biyɓo
 176 tati juumii; biyɓo joyi kadi juumii; biyɓo nayi e feccere ne kay juumii. ÷iɓi e ɓiɓi,
 177 ko nayi tan waawata wonde! Ko noon kadi laawol peewal ɗgol Alla Ielni ɗgol
 178 wayi. Ko Alla gooto tan woodi, ko laawol daɓɓoore gootol tan woodi hakkunde
 179 Alla Jom senaare o e bakkodinooɗe ɗe! Abel rewnoo ko laawol peewal ɗgol;
 180 Kayin, kañum, rewnoo ko laawol ooñaare.
 181
 182 Aan keɓiiɓo hannde, mbele aɓa anndi ko Alla haali ko fayti e sadak ceniiɓo mo
 183 Alla addi mbele ina momta bakkatuuji maa, laawol gootol haa abada? Mbele aɓa
 184 anndi e wonde Alla e hoore mum jippinii e aduna he Daɓɓoowo Jom baawɓe,
 185 mbele aɓa waawa jogaade ɗernde seniinde e yeeso Alla? E jaɗɗeele men garooje,
 186 ma en njaɗɗgu ko heewi ko fayti e oon Daɓɓoowo mo alaa nanndo. Binndi ɓi
 187 kaalanii en mo, mbiyi: *Hay gooto goɓɓo waawaa daɓɓude, ɗgati en tellinanaaka*
 188 *hay innde woɓnde wootere nde pot-ɓen daɓɓireede.* (Gol 4.12)
 189
 190 Ndeen noon banndiraaɗe, ko ɓoo min kaaɓdata e mon hannde. So welii Alla, e
 191 yeewtere men aroore, ma en njokkit rogere men faytunde e Kayin e Abel nde.
 192
 193 Ndeen noon haa laawol goɓɗgol. Yoo moɗɗere Alla won e mon! Ciftoree ndee ɓoo
 194 yamiroore wonnde e Binndi annabaaɗe he: *So yijyam rufaani, yaafuya woodaani.*
 195 (Bar 9.22)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41

Winndannde 11

KAYIN SALIIMA WAAJTADE HOORE MUM (Las 4.1–16)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla kaaƴdi yiƴde o, jiƴƴo yimƴe fof ndaƴa kadi ƴgannda gooƴga o. Amin mbeltii no feewi e no Alla newnaniri min artude hannde waƴande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E yeewtere men yawtunde nde, en puƴƴinooma jaƴƴgude ko fayti e ƴiƴƴe Aadama e Hawaa ƴiƴo adanƴe ƴe, hono Kayin e Abel. En njiyiino, nde Kayin e Abel mawni, waƴiino ñalawma, gooto e maƴƴe fof anniyii mawninirde Alla sadakeeji. Kayin ƴettiino e ƴguurnaandi ƴgesa mum, maanaam e ko gollorinoo juuƴe mum, sakkii Alla. Abel, kañum, ƴetti jawgel ƴgel alaa ella, hirsii ƴum no sadak momtoowo bakkatuuji nih, sakkii Alla. Kadi Binndi ƴi mbiyno: *Joomiraaƴo o jaƴani Abel e sadak mum, kono o jaƴanaani Kayin e sadak mum.* (Las 4.4–5)

Holi ko waƴi Alla jaƴani Abel, salanii Kayin? Mbele ko Kayin ƴurnoo Abel wonde bakkodinoo? Alaa! En njiyiino kamƴe ƴiƴo fof ko ƴe bakkodinooƴe! Kono laawool peewal ƴgol Alla lelnunoo ƴgol, wiynoo ko *so ƴiiƴam rufaanii, yaafuya bakkaat woodaani!* Hono noon, Alla ñaawiri Abel peewƴo ko sabu Abel gooƴƴini koƴƴgol Alla, ittani bakkatuuji mum sadak ƴiiƴam. Kono Kayin, kañum, etorinoo ƴadoraade Alla ko peeje mum, kañum e hoore mum. Ko ƴuum waƴi, Alla jaƴanaani mo.

Jooni noon, eƴen ƴeyda jaƴde men faytunde e Kayin e Abel haa ƴgannden ko kewi caggal nde Alla salanii Kayin sadak mum. E deftere Lasli, simoore nayaƴere, aaye jayaƴo, Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Kayin laawii heen no feewi, ñirƴini yeeso.* (Las 4.5)

Holi ko laawi Kayin? ÷uum saƴaani faamde. So neƴƴo waƴii ko boni haa tinii e ƴernde mum ko waƴi ko moƴƴaani te woodii biyƴo ƴum: “A juumii! Ko mbaƴataa ko feewaani! Joomum ina foti waylaade.” Holi jaabawol ƴgol mbaawat–mi rokkude baajotooƴo mi? ÷ii ƴoo jaabawuuli ƴiƴi, ko gootol heen tan mbaawat–mi jaabaade joomum. Maa mi jaƴirii waaju joomum newuya tan, maa mi laaworiima ƴum.”

Kayin kañum, nde Alla waajii ƴum nde, laawi no feewi! Alla waajiiima Kayin, mbele Kayin ina yiya sadak mo addani ƴum o, hono golle juuƴe mum ƴe, alaano hay nafoore wootere. Alla wonnoo ko e fooƴtude Kayin e peewal. Kono Kayin e mawnikinaare mum, saliima jaƴde tooñaƴƴge mum e yeeso Alla. Hono noon, o laawii no feewi, o ñirƴini yeeso.

42 Binndi Ɛi mbiyi: *JoomiraaƐo o wiyi Kayin: “Holi ko waƐi aƐa laaworoo nih haa aƐa*
43 *n̄irɣina yeeso? So a waƐirii no fotiri, ma a j̄urto; kono so a waƐiraani no fotiri,*
44 *maa bakkaat lappo e damal suudu maa, raaɗan maa; kono aan, fool mo!”* (Las
45 4.6–7) Holi ko waƐi Alla darnude Kayin e yeeso mum? Sabu Alla yiƐnoo ko
46 Kayin tuuba bakkatuuji mum. Alla yiƐnoo ko reentinde Kayin gaño mum neegƐo,
47 jiƐƐo halkude Ɛum o. Oon gaño, ko bakkaat!

48
49 Holi ko woni bakkaat? Bakkaat ko caƐeele aduna. Ko gaño men ɣurƐo bonde.
50 Bakkaat wayi ko no baajol leydi keewɗgol tooke, barowol nih! Wayi ko no feetere
51 jeyɗge tokosere waawnde sumde ladde fof nih. Haala Alla wiyi: *E nder Ɛuum,*
52 *gannduƐo ko feewi waƐaani, bakkodinii.* (Yaak 4.17) *Bakkodinde ko yande sariya*
53 *... Bakkodinoowo o noon ko neƐƐo ibiliisa, ɗgati ibiliisa nana bakkodina gila e*
54 *fuƐƐoode.* (1 Yuh 3.4,8) Bakkaat ko doole gonƐe e terƐe men ina kaɣoo gooɗga
55 e moyyere. Bakkaat ko kala ko ɗganndu-Ɛaa wonaa sago Alla. Bakkaat ko salaade
56 nande haala Alla e Ɛooftaade Ɛum. Bakkaat ko rewde laawol hoore mum. (yew
57 Esa 53.6)

58
59 Holi baƐtanƐe rewooye e laabi koye mumen, caloo gooɗƐinde Alla e Ɛooftaade
60 Ɛum ɣe? Binndi Ɛi mbiyi: *Kuugal jogorɗgal faweede e maɣɣe ɗgal ko halkaare haa*
61 *abada, ɣe ɗgoƐƐinee JoomiraaƐo o e darja mum e semmbe mum.* (2 Tes 1.9)
62 RewooƐe e laawol daƐndoore ɗgol Alla waƐi ɗgol, heddanii Ɛumen tan ko naatde
63 e ɗguurndam Ɛam gasataa haa abada Ɛam. Kono n̄iiɣɣe e bakkaat, ina tiiƐa koye
64 ɣe, ina calii gooɗga o ɣe, njoɣdi mumen ko fitina Alla e leepte. Kono haala Alla
65 ka wiyi: *JoomiraaƐo o yiƐaa hay gooto halkoo; o yiƐi ko yimɣe fof mbaajtoo koye*
66 *mumen.* (2 Piy 3.9) Alla yiƐaano Kayin halkoo e nder bakkaat mum he. O
67 yiƐnoo ko Kayin waajtoo hoore mum, woppa laawol ooñaare ɗgol suɣinoo ɗgol,
68 rewa e laawol peewal.

69
70 No njjyruno-Ɛen Ɛum e yeewtere men ɣennunde he nih, JoomiraaƐo o feññinaniino
71 bakkodinooye ɣe feere mbele ina mbaawa wonde feewɣe e yeeso Alla. Abel
72 gooɗƐiniino ndeen feere Alla; ko Ɛuum waƐi mo hirsude jawgel ɗgel alaa ella
73 mbele ina wona sadak momtoowo bakkatuuji. Abel gooɗƐinii ko Alla haali, nde wiyi:
74 *Njoɣdi bakkaat ko maayde, te so j̄iiyam rufaani yaafuya woodaani!* (Room 6.23;
75 Bar 9.22) Ko sadak jawgel ɗgel waƐnoo Abel jogaade hakkille deeɣƐo e yeeso
76 Alla. Omo anndunoo kaɗko e hoore makko ko o bakkodinoowo kaanduƐo e kuugal
77 Alla, kono jawgel ɗgel waƐaano hay baƐte, lomtiima mo. Ɛgeel jawgel ɗgel o
78 warnoo wonnoo ko annama DaƐndoowo jogornooƐo arde e aduna he, rufa j̄iiyam
79 mum, wona sadak momtoowo bakkatuuji haa abada.

80
81 Kaɗko Kayin, o nanndikinino e gooɗƐinƐo Alla, kono golle makko ina luutndii Ɛuum.
82 Alla naamninoo ko sadak j̄iiyam kullel. Kono Kayin sakkinoo mo ko golle juuƐe
83 mum! Kayin mawninirii Alla hunuko mum, kono golle mum ina ɗgoƐƐi Ɛoon. Omo

84 etotonoo wonde peewɔ e yeeso yimɛ ɛ, kono Alla ina anndunoo ɛernde makko.
85 Waɓde, mawningol Kayin ɗgol, alaa hay nafoore wootere, sabu o jaɓaani laawol
86 peewal ɗgol Alla Ielni, mbele omo wona peewɔ e yeeso mum.

87

88 Jooni noon, taren aaye dewɔ heen o, haa ɗgannden ko Kayin waɓi e nder
89 laawaare mum: *Waɓde, Kayin wiyi Abel miɓum: "Njalten payen gese."* Ndeen ɛ
90 *njettiima, Kayin yani e Abel miɓum wari ɓum.* (Las 4.8)

91

92 Holii ko Kayin waɓi? Mbele o nimsii ɓum? Mbele o gooɗɓiniino Alla haa o addi
93 yiyam jawgel o waɓani ɓum sadak momtoowo bakkatuuji? Alaa! Kayin faw bakkaat
94 e dow bakkaat. O noddi Abel, o yahdi e mum gese; nde ɛ njehi haa hay gooto
95 yiyataa ɛ, Kayin yani e Abel miɓum, wari ɓum!

96

97 Ee ndaw ko haawnii! Kayin calinooɓo rufde yiyam jawgel mbele Alla ina yaafoo
98 bakkatuuji mum, rufii yiyam miɓum peewɔ o. Holii ko woni heen miijo maa? Holii
99 loowɔ e hakkille Kayin warde miɓum? Holii mo Kayin heɓotonoo? Ko Seytaane
100 tan. Binndi ɓi mbiyi: Kayin warii Abel, sabu Kayin haɓɓondirii e ibiliisa. (1 Yuh
101 3.12) En njyino haa gasi no Alla anndiniri ɗgoodaagu leyɓi ɓiɓi e nder aduna,
102 leɓol Alla e leɓol Seytaane. Abel jeyanoo ko e leɓol Alla he, sabu omo
103 gooɗɓinoo koɗɗol Alla ɗgol, omo ɓooftinoo ɓum. Kayin jeyanoo ko e leɓol
104 Seytaane ɗgol, sabu o gooɗɓinaani koɗɗol Alla ɗgol.

105

106 Kayin hollirii jeyagol mum e leɓol Seytaane e dow ko wari miɓum ko. Koɗɗol Alla
107 ɗgol, ko nih wiyi: *Ko ɓum ɓoo seerndi ɓiɓi Alla e ɓiɓi ibiliisa: kala mo*
108 *waɓataa ko feewi ..., oon wonaa neɓɓo Alla. ... En potaani wayde no Kayin*
109 *dewɔ bonɓo o haa wari miɓum. Holii ko waɓi o wari mo? O wardi mo ko golle*
110 *makko ko bonɓe, kadi ɓe miɓiiko ɓe ko peewɓe.* (1 Yuh 3.10,12)

111

112 Jooni noon, keɓo-ɓen ko Alla wiyi Kayin caggal nde Kayin wari miɓum o. Binndi
113 ɓi mbiyi: *Joomiraaɓo o naamnii Kayin, wiyi ɓum: "Holi to Abel miɓe woni?" Kayin*
114 *jaabii, wiyi: "Mi anndaa heen hay huunde. Mbele ko miin foti aynude miɓam?"*
115 *Joomiraaɓo o heɓɓitii, wiyi mo: "Holi ko waɓ maa waɓde ɓum? Mboɓo nana*
116 *yiyam miɓe ina wulla gila leydi haa to am. Ko heddi heen ko, a huɓaama e*
117 *leydi udditiindi yari yiyam miɓe mo mbar-ɓaa o. Ko ɓum waɓi, ma a rem ndi*
118 *haa tampaa kono ndi rokkataa ma hay huunde. Ma a ɓuggito aɓa huywii-yaha e*
119 *dow leydi."* (Las 4.9-12)

120

121 Hono noon, Alla waɓii e Kayin kuugal, wiyi ɓum: *"Ma a rem leydi haa tampaa*
122 *kono ndi rokkataa ma hay huunde."* Haal-pulaar'en mbiyi: 'Nagge fettat yiyum,
123 kono aɓaani ɓum.' Alla waɓiraani e Kayin kuugal mbele ina liɓa ɓum, kono ko
124 mbele Kayin ina tuuba bakkaat mum, daɓa. Kono holii ko Kayin waɓnoo? Mbele o
125 tuubiino bakkaat makko? Alaa! Binndi ɓi mbiyi: *Kayin yehi hoɓoyi leydi Nod*

126 *fuEnaaɕge Eden woƔƔii JoomiraaƔo o.* (Las 4.16) Hono noon, Kayin mo
127 wondanooka Alla, yehii laawol mum, woƔƔitii Alla! Wonaa Alla woƔƔini Kayin, ko
128 Kayin woƔƔini hoore mum Alla.

129
130 Hannde, ko Ƴuri heewde e bani Aadama'en mbayi ko no Kayin nih. Ko Ƴe majjuƳe
131 e nder bakkatuuji maƳƳe sabu Ƴe ɕgudditanaani Alla ƳerƔe maƳƳe. Ƴe kaalat, Ƴe
132 mbiya: 'Alla ko mawƔo', te e miijo maƳƳe, Ƴe mbiyata ko 'Alla ina woƔƔi, hay
133 gooto waawaa anndude Ɣum.' Kono haala Alla ka wiyi en: Alla woƔƔaani hay
134 gooto e men, sabu ko kaɕko rokkata yimƳe fof ɕguurndam wondude e kala
135 huunde. Ko sabaabunde makko ɕguurdu-Ɣen. Alla ina anndu maa no feewi, te yiƔi
136 ko yo a anndu Ɣum, aan ne! (Ƴeew Gol 17. 24-31)

137
138 Holi ko waƔi ko Ƴuri heewde e yimƳe Ƴe ɕganndaani Alla? Haala Alla ka hollii en
139 sabaabu mum nde wiyi: *Ko Ɣum Ɣoo waƔi yimƳe ina ñaawee: annoore arii e nder*
140 *aduna he, kono yimƳe Ƴe Ƴuri yiƔde ko niƳƳere, sabu golle maƳƳe ko bonƔe. Kala*
141 *baƔoowo ko boni, yiƔaa annoore, kadi arataa e annoore, sabu hulde woto golle*
142 *mum bonƔe peññineede.* (Yuh 3.19-20) YimƳe Ƴe ɕganndaa Alla sabu, hono no
143 Kayin nih, ko Ƴe ruɕtiiƳe Alla. Annabi Daawuuda winndiino, wiyi: *Haala Alla ko*
144 *lampa e koyƔe am, ko lewlewal e laawol am.* (Jab 119.105) ÷uum noon, kala
145 duɕtiiƔo annoore haala Alla ka, woni ko e niƳƳere, te waawaa anndude Alla. Alla
146 wayi ko no goƔƔuƔo jomum nih. Kono Alla yiƔi anndinde ma ko woƔƔaani ma.
147 Omona Ɣoo e yeeso maa, caggal maa, e saraaji maa fof. Alla ina yiƔ-maa te ina
148 yiƔi jokkondirde e maa. Kono woto way no Kayin nih, mo ɕganndu-Ɣaa ko tiiƔo
149 hoore, caliiƔo laawol peewal ɕgol Alla lelɓi ɕgol. Alla yiƔnoo ko Kayin waajtoo
150 hoore mum. Haa hannde, Alla yamiri ko yimƳe fof, kala Ɣo mbaawi wonde e kala
151 ko mbaawi wonde, yoo mbaajto koye mumen, ɕgarta e makko, ɕgooɕƔina koɕɕgol
152 makko.

153
154 Mbele aƔa anndi ko 'waajtaade hoore mum' firti? ÷um firti ko: 'waylude miijooji
155 mum Ɣi peewaani e gonal mum ɕgal feewaani.' Waajtaade hoore mum ko jaƳde e
156 yeeso Alla Ɣum Ɣoo: "Mi juumii e miijooji am ko fayti e laawol peewal ɕgol lelɓu-
157 Ɣaa ɕgol!" Waajtaade hoore mum ko anndude famƔeende maa doole waƔde ko
158 weli Alla, te njaaƳaa e yeeso Alla e wonde a alaa feere woƔnde waawnde
159 daƔndude maa e ñaawoore Alla feewnde nde. Waajtaade hoore mum ko tuubde
160 bakkatuuji mum, accude sanamuuji mum e artude e Alla e koɕɕgol mum,
161 kaalanoowo ma laawol daƔndoore ɕgol. Ko Ɣuum woni waajtaade hoore mum e
162 gooɕga.

163
164 Kono Kayin, kañum, meeƔaa waajtaade hoore mum. Kayin suƳii ko yowitaade e
165 feere hoore muuƔum; ko Ɣuum waƔi mo salaade laawol daƔndoore ɕgol Alla lelɓi
166 ɕgol. Ko Ɣuum waƔi Binndi Ɣi wiyde, Kayin halkiima e laawol mum ooñaare ɕgol,

167 ko £uum wa£i Alla wa£de mo e ni¥¥ere ¥urnde luggi£de nde haa abada. (Yud
168 11,13)

169

170 Banndiraa¥e, woto mbayen no Kayin nih! Kono mba£toren ko Alla reentini en ko
171 nde wiyi: *So on mbaajtaaki koye mon, onon fof ko noon kalkorto-£on.* (Luk
172 13.3) N̄aawoore Alla nde ina woodi, te maa yan e hoore kala ne££o mo lootaaka
173 e bakkatuuji mum. Woto njuumee e £um £oo: On ¢gonataa muk feew¥e e yeeso
174 Alla sabu golle mon mo¥¥e £e mba£aton.

175

176 Yim¥e heew¥e ina miijiroo no Kayin nih, cikka maa nda£ n̄aawoore Alla nde, so
177 tawii ndewii sar£iiji diine mumen e jamirooje mum. Kono Alla haali, wiyi: *Hay gooto*
178 *na¢¢girtaake peew£o e yeeso Alla sabaabunde golle sariya o. - Enen fof, mbay-*
179 *£en ko no wonda¥e e so¥e nih, te golle men peew£e fof nana ciccira no comcol*
180 *tunwu¢gol nih. - Alla da£ndiri on ko mo¥¥ere mum, rewni £um e hoolaare mon;*
181 *£uum yowitaaki e golle mon, yowitii ko e dokke Alla. Da£ndoore mon wonaa njo¥di*
182 *golle mon, mbele hay gooto ina waasa faarnaade heen.* (Room 3.20; Esa 64.5;
183 Efe 2.8-9)

184

185 On njaaraama sabu ke£ogol mon. E yeewtere men aroore, so Alla ja¥ii, ma min
186 ndaaran on ko fayti e iwdi Aadama e annabi Henok.

187

188 Yoo mo¥¥ere Alla jippo e mon, te miijto-£on e ko nan-£en hannde e haala Alla
189 ko, nde ka wiyi: *Alla muñan on tan, sabu yi£aa hay gooto halkoo; o yi£i ko*
190 *yim¥e fof mbaajtoo koye mumen. Kono so on mbaajtaaki koye mon, onon fof ko*
191 *noon kalkorto-£on.* (2 Piy 3.9; Luk 13.3)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndanne 12

HOOLAARE ANNABI HENOK (Las 4-5)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraa~~we~~ he~~lii~~~~we~~. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom yi~~de~~ o, ji~~de~~o yim~~we~~ fof nda~~de~~ kadi ~~de~~gannda goo~~de~~ga o. Amin mbeltii no feewi e no Alla newnaniri min artude hannde wa~~de~~ande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E jeewte men ~~de~~i~~de~~ cakkiti~~de~~i, en nja~~de~~degiino ko fayti e ~~we~~~~we~~ Aadama e Hawaa ~~de~~i~~de~~o adan~~we~~ ~~we~~, hono Kayin e Abel. En njiyiino ~~we~~ mba~~de~~aniino Alla sadakeeji mbele a~~we~~ mawnina ~~de~~um. Abel goo~~de~~deiniino Alla haa sakkii ~~de~~um ~~de~~iiyam jawgel. Kayin noon yi~~de~~noo ko ~~we~~adaraade Alla peeje hoore mum; ko ~~de~~um wa~~de~~i, Alla ja~~we~~anaani mo sadak makko. Alla darniino mo e yeeso mum mbele omo nimsa, kono o sek ha o wari Abel mi~~de~~iiko.

Hannde kadi, ~~de~~ganniyi-~~de~~en ko jokkude e Tawreeta. Nja~~de~~de~~de~~gaten ko simoore naya~~we~~ere e joya~~we~~ere deftere Lasli nde. Ko~~de~~de~~de~~gol Alla ~~de~~gol wi~~de~~i: Aadama e Hawaa nda~~de~~niino ~~we~~~~we~~ *rew~~we~~ e wor~~we~~ wo~~de~~~~de~~*. (Las 5.4) Kono ko taarikaaji cuu~~de~~i ~~de~~i~~de~~ tan Alla anndini en e ~~we~~~~we~~ Aadama ~~we~~en ~~de~~oon, maanaam suudu Kayin e suudu Set. Ko ~~de~~um wa~~de~~i, ja~~de~~de men hannde joofii ko ~~de~~iin cuu~~de~~i jaltu~~de~~i e Aadama. Suudu Kayin ndu jeyanoo ko e Seytaane, sabu ~~we~~ ~~de~~goo~~de~~deinaano Alla. Kono e suudu Set, mi~~de~~num Kayin o, woni heen jeyanoo~~we~~ e Alla sabu ina ~~de~~goo~~de~~deinnoo ~~de~~um.

Ko adii fof, yeeweten ko suudu Kayin ndu. Kayin resiino debbo mo su~~de~~inoo e nder banndiraa~~we~~ mum, da~~de~~di e mum ~~we~~~~we~~. Kono tawde ‘Iella diwataa ~~we~~iyum sora,’ ~~we~~~~we~~ Kayin ~~we~~ ndiwaani ~~de~~gaska ka Kayin asnoo ka. No baaba ma~~we~~~~we~~ nih, ~~we~~ mba~~de~~storaano haala Alla e goo~~de~~ga. ^{2e} ~~we~~oornino wutte diine tan, kono ~~we~~ nja~~we~~ano Goo~~de~~ga o. A~~we~~ keewnoo ganndal e karallaagal, kono ~~we~~ ~~de~~ganndaano Alla. ^{2e} toppitinoo tan ko ge~~de~~e aduna. ^{2e} mahiino wuro, ~~we~~ peewni ka~~we~~ir~~de~~e, liite, kolli e ko wayi noon. Ina woodnoo e iwdi Kayin gorko gooto biyete~~de~~o Tubal-Kayin. Omo see~~we~~noo no feewi e taf~~de~~go ka~~de~~njara e njamndi ~~we~~aleeri. Kono golle ina njoo~~de~~ta tawa ~~we~~ernde laa~~we~~aani!

Kayin ina joginoo taaniraa~~de~~o biyete~~de~~o Lemek. Ko oon wonnoo yonta jee~~de~~i~~de~~a~~we~~o caggal Aadama. Ko Lemek fu~~de~~de~~de~~ nawliigu e aduna. Kadi no Kayin nih, ko o dufatnoo~~de~~o ~~de~~iiyam. Binndi ~~de~~i mbiyi: Lemek wariino koye ~~de~~i~~de~~i, kadi fiyti becce e ko ~~we~~uri Kayin neegde ko! Lemek, rewiino e felo taani mum Kayin haa diwti ~~de~~um nih. Hono no Kayin e iwdi mum fof nih, o wondanooka haala Alla Joomiraa~~de~~o. Ko o ~~de~~ooyoowo, ko o mawnikini~~de~~o, tin~~de~~o hoore mum. Ko mbelemma fittaandu makko ~~we~~uratnoo mo Alla! O wonnoo ko e kalfaandi Seytaane, kono o anndaano! Ko hono noon Lemek waynoo, sabu o su~~de~~inoo ko rewde felo taaniiko. Ndeen en innde Lemek

43 e hakkillaaji men, sabu ma en ndutto e makko hade men joofnude jaɗde men
44 hannde nde.

45

46 Kono Alla ko moÿÿo! Binndi ƙi kaaƙaani e Kayin wondude e iwdi mum ooŋiindi
47 ndi tan. Koɗɗgol Alla ɗgol wiyi: Alla rokkiino Aadama e Hawaa *ƴiƙƙo goƙƙo*,
48 mbele ina lomtoo *Abel mo Kayin wari o*. (Las 4.25) Oon ƴiƙƙo goƙƙo wiyetee
49 ko Set. Set firti ko cuƴaaƙo. Alla suƴiinooma Set yoo lomto Abel. Holi ko waƙi
50 Set lomtaade Abel? Jaabawol ɗgol nani: To ɗgesa Eden to, Alla fodiino jogorƙo
51 yillaade aduna, foola Seytaane hakkita bani Aadama'en ƴe e semmbe ibiliisa. Oon
52 Daƙndoowo fotnoo iwde ko e Abel gooɗƙinnooƙo Alla o. Kono Seytaane ardiima
53 Kayin, wari Abel. Seytaane yiƙnoo ko haƙde fodoore Alla nelde Daƙndoowo o e
54 aduna. Kono ko Alla ƴuri Seytaane hakkille! Anniya jooƙƙo mo Alla joginoo mbele
55 ina rimƙina bani Aadama'en o, hay gooto waawaa haƙde ƙum. Ko ƙuum waƙi,
56 Alla e sago mum, rokki Aadama e Hawaa Set mbele ina lomtoo Abel mo Kayin
57 wari o. Hono noon, fodoore Alla faytunde e oon Daƙndoowo nde nana e laawol!

58

59 Set noon ina gooɗƙinnoo Alla, kaŋum. No Abel mawniiko nih, o rewiino e laawol
60 ɗgol Alla lelnunoo ɗgol. O jibinanoo ko e bakkaat no ƴiƴƴe Aadama ƴe fof nih.
61 Kono omo gooɗƙinnoo fodoore Alla faytunde e Daƙndoowo o, kadi o waƙiino
62 hoolaare makko e Alla sabu o gollino kala ko Alla yamirnoo mo. Set waƙii kadi
63 ƙee ƙoo golle jooƙƙe: O nehii ƴesɗgu makko e ganndal koɗɗgol Alla ɗgol. Ko
64 ƙuum waƙi, Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *Caggal ƙuum, Set daŋi ƴiƙƙo gorko... Ko ndeen*
65 *yimƴe puƙƙii toraade e innde Joomiraaƙo o*. (Las 4.26)

66

67 Hono noon, en njiyii cuuƙi ƙiƙi jaltuƙi e Aadama, cuuƙi ƙi pot-ƙen anndude:
68 suudu Kayin e suudu Set. Mbele oƙon ɗganndi ko ƙiin cuuƙi ƙiƙi nanndata? ÷i
69 nanndata ko e sifaaji ƙiƙi yimƴe gonƙi e aduna tuggude e jamaanu Aadama haa e
70 jamaanu mo ɗgon-ƙen hannde o. E yeeso Alla, ko sifaaji ƙiƙi yimƴe tan ɗgoni e
71 dow leydi. Alaa ko seerndi ɗguru ƴaleewu e ndaneewu, alaa ko seerndi leŋol fulƴe
72 e leÿÿi goƙƙi ƙi, alaa ko seerndi debbo e gorko, alaa ko seerndi galo e baasƙo.
73 E yeeso Ŋaawoowo en o, ko sifaaji ƙiƙi tan ɗgoodi: gooɗƙinƴe haala Alla e ƴe
74 ɗgooɗƙinaani, annduƴe Alla e ƴe ɗganndaa Alla, yahooƴe e annoore e yahooƴe e
75 niƴƴere, ƴe bakkatuuji mumen njaafaa e ƴe bakkatuuji mumen njaafaaka. Alla
76 jiɗɗgantaa hay gooto. Kala gooɗƙinƙo mo, rewi e laawol peewal ɗgol o lelni ɗgol,
77 daƙat no Set e iwdi mum nih; kala mo rewaani e laawol peewal he, halkoto no
78 Kayin e iwdi mum nih.

79

80 Binndi ƙi noon mbiyi: Aadama wuuriino *duuƴi temedde jeenayi e capanƙe tati*. (Las
81 5.5) E jamanuuji gadiiƙi, yimƴe ina njuutatnoo balƙe no feewi, kono mbaƙtindtono
82 maayde no kala tagaaƙo nih. Aadama e Hawaa ne ko noon maayiri, no Alla
83 wiyrunoo ƙum nih. Alla taganaano neƙƙo maayde, o tagatnoo ƙum ko wuurde.

84 Ndeen noon, holi ko addani Aadama e Hawaa maayde? Addani ¥e maayde, ko ¥e
85 celli laawol Alla.

86

87 E sahaa mo keddora-£en o, ma en njaççgu taariiki ne££o Alla gooto jeyaa£o e
88 suudu Set peew£o o. Ko oon woni Henok, annabi Henok. Won kadi wiyoo¥e mo
89 Idiriisa. Asko Henok nani: Ko Aadama dañi Set, Set dañi Enos, Enos dañi Kenan,
90 Kenan dañi Malaleel, Malaleel dañi Yered, Yered dañi Henok. Ko Henok wonnoo
91 yonta jee£i£a¥o caggal Aadama, e nder suudu Set.

92

93 No yim¥e fof nih, Henok ko bakkodinoowo. Kono o tabitinii hoolaare makko sabu o
94 wa£ii kala ko Alla yamirnoo mo. Hono noon, Alla naççgiri hoolaare makko peewal.
95 Wa£de, Binndi £i mbiyi: *Henok wuurtii kadi duu¥i teemedde tati e nder dewal Alla.*
96 (Las 5.22)

97

98 Kono wuurde e dewal Alla e jamaanu Henok wee¥aano, sabu ko jamaanu
99 mettunoo£o, ooñinoo£o no jamaanu men hannde o nih. Ko ¥uri heewde e yim¥e
100 jamaanu Henok, ko mbelemma pittaali mumen tan njilotonoo te çguurnoo ko e
101 so¥e. Kono Henok, kañum, ina anndunoo Alla tagiraani ne££o wuurde e so¥e, o
102 tagiri ne££o ko wuurde e senaare. Wa£de, Henok ja¥aano jarabi ardo £um no
103 ho£dii¥e mum ¥e çganndaa Alla ¥e nih. No Alla e hoore mum nih, Henok yi£i ko
104 peewal, añi bonannde. O yennaama, o leeptaama; kono o wondanooka £een mette,
105 sabu o wondunoo ko e Alla te omo hoolinoo £um.

106

107 Ko Alla su¥inoo Henok yoo won carwoowo mum e nelaa£o mum. No nelaa¥e ¥e
108 fof nih, kaçko ne, won ko o seeditnoo ko fayti e Da£ndoowo jogor£o arde o. O
109 wiyno: *Joomiraa£o o arii ina wondi e maleykaaji mum cenii£i ujunnaaje ujunnaaje,*
110 *çgam fawde ñaawoore mum e dow yim¥e fof, e çgam hollude luutndii¥e luutndaare*
111 *mumen nde çgollorii cuusal mumen Alla nde, e koççguli ñaa££i £i ¥een*
112 *bakkodinoo¥e luutndii¥e caakti fayde e mum £i.* (Yud 14-15) Ko e £een daa£e
113 Henok yeeynatnoo e wonde maa wa£ ñalawma, Da£ndoowo o arat ñaawde kala
114 luutndii£o £um.

115

116 Ina heddii go££um ko haawnii, ko pot-£en anndude e annabi Henok. Ko £um
117 £oo: Henok maayaani. - Eey, Koççgol Alla çgol wiyi: Henok maayaani. Koççgol
118 Alla çgol wiyi: Henok rewii Alla duu¥i teemedde tati; wa£i ñalawma gooto, o wiyi
119 mes, sabu o safaama. (Las 5.22,24) Alla, e baaw£e mum e sago mum, eggini
120 Henok tawi rewnaani £um e maayde.

121

122 Holi ko wa£i Alla egginiri noon Henok? Ko £um £oo Binndi £i njaabii: *Ko hoolaare*
123 *addani Henok safeede haa waasi humpitaade maayde. Hay gooto yiyaani mo sabu*
124 *ko Alla safi mo, çgati hade makko safeede o seedtanaama omo weli Alla. Kono*

125 *hay gooto waawaa welde Alla so wonaa jogii hoolaare. Sabu kala ji££o ¥adaade*
126 *Alla, ina foti goo¢£inde omo woodi te ma o yeen yiilotoo¥e mo ¥e.* (Bar 11.5-6)
127

128 Ko foti no duu¥i teemedde tati, Henok ina weli Alla, sabu omo goo¢£innoo Alla e
129 jamaanu mo ¢ganndu-£aa ¥ur¥e heewde ¢goo¢£inaani Alla. Ko £uum wa£i, wa£ii
130 ñalawma gooto, Alla wiyi mo: Henok, ar ¢abbu njeje-£aa e joo£nde am! ÷oon e
131 £oon tan, Henok he¥oyi nder darja galle Alla Toow£o o, omona toon haa abada!
132

133 Won ko Alla yi£i hollude en £oon. Ko £um £oo o yi£i hollude en: Kala mo
134 goo¢£iniraani no Henok nih, welataa Alla muk! Kono kala jogii£o hono hoolaare
135 Henok nde, fotaani hulde maayde ha¢kadi, sabu Alla foolanii £um maayde. Sabu
136 kala nan£o ko¢¢gol Alla goo¢£ini £um, so ¢guurndam e dow leydi gasii, ho£oyat
137 dow sara Joomiraa£o o haa abada, no Henok nih! Kono alaa e sago ¢goo¢£inaa
138 ko Alla haali e laawol da£ndoore ¢gol o wa£ani bakkodinoo¥e ¢gol. Woto yejjit:
139 *Hay gooto waawaa welde Alla so wonaa jogii hoolaare.* (Bar 11.6)
140

141 To¢¢girten yeewtere men hannde ko e etaade ¥eewde taaniraa¥e Aadama £i£o ¥e
142 njij-£en ¥e, maanaam Lemek e Henok. Kam¥e £i£o fof ¥e kawri ko e yonta
143 jee£i£a¥o caggal Aadama. Kono Lemek ko iwdi Kayin, Henok ko iwdi Set. Ko
144 kam¥e £i£o ndenndi yonta, kono ¥e njidaa faandaare. £guurndam ma¥¥e waydunoo
145 ko no jamma e ñalawma mbaydi nih. µeewen ¥e see£a:

146 LEMEK goo¢£inaano ko¢¢gol Alla, HENOK ina goo¢£innoo ko¢¢gol Alla.

147 LEMEK ko Seytaane wondunoo e nder bakkaat, HENOK ko Alla wondunoo e nder
148 senaare.

149 LEMEK wondanooka laawol da£ndoore ¢gol Alla lelmi ¢gol, HENOK noon rewi tan
150 ko jamirooje Alla.

151 LEMEK ina jaribanoo e rew¥e, ñaamde, ñaantaade e weltinde fittaandu mum,
152 HENOK, kañum, teddinnoo ko ¢guurndam ceni£am njerondir£am e sago Alla £am.
153 LEMEK maayii e nder bakkatuuji mum, kono HENOK, Alla saf £um haa e sara
154 mum; o mee£aani maayde nih.

155

156 Holi e ma¥¥e mo ¢guurndam maa ¥uri nanndude? Ko Lemek walla ko Henok?
157 Mbele ¢guurndam maa ina saawi hono hoolaare Henok nde? Ko a iwdi holi oon?
158 Ko a iwdi Kayin walla ko a iwdi Set? Binndi £i mbiyi: *µeewtindo-£ee koye mon*
159 *¢gam annude so tawii o£on ¢gondi e hoolaare.* (2 Kor 13.5) *Hay gooto waawaa*
160 *welde Alla so wonaa jogii hoolaare.* (Bar 11.6)

161

162 Ndeen noon banndiraa¥e, ko £oo min kaa£data e mon hannde, amin njetta on
163 sabu ke£ogol mon. Amin mbiya on haa yeewtere aroore, so welii Alla, ma min
164 njuurnodo e mon ko fayti e annabi Nuuhu.

165

166 Yoo moÿÿere Alla won e mon! Ndeen noon, haa yeewtere aroore. Ndurnee miijooji
167 mon e £um £oo ko Binndi £i mbiyi: *Hay gooto waawaa welde Alla so wonaa jogii*
168 *hoolaare. Sabu kala ji££o ¥adaade Alla, ina foti goo££inde omo woodi te ma o*
169 *yeen yiilotoo¥e mo ¥e.* (Bar 11.6)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41

Winndande 13

ANNABI NUUHU: MUÑAL ALLA E FITINA MUM (Las 6)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraañe heñiiñe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom yiñde o, mo yiñaa hay gooto halkoo, jiñño yimñe fof nimsa ndañ. Amin mbeltii no feewi e no Alla newnaniri min artude hannde wañande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E wiñto men Binndi ceniiñi ñi, en keñii yiyde, e fuññoode, nde Alla tagi aduna, fof ina moññunoo. Kono nde taani men Aadama woofi Alla, ko ñoon bonannde rewi, huuñtidini aduna, layi e yimñe fof. E gooçga, ‘bone ficcat laaci.’ E rogere men yawtunde nde, en njaççgii kabaaru cuuñi ñiñi, cosiiñi e Aadama, maanaam suudu Kayin e suudu Set. Suudu Kayin gooçñaano Alla, kono suudu Set ndu ina wañnoo heen gooçñañe koççgol Alla, haa Alla yaafii bakkatuuji mumen. Ina wañnoo iwdi Set gooto biyeteeño Henok. Tolnodiiñe makko yonta ñe, kaçko Henok, ndewnoo ko Seytaane ina çguuri e tuundi. Kaçko noon, o rewnoo ko Alla omo ñiiñi e senaare.

Hannde noon, puñfoto-ñen jaççgude ko kabaaru gorko goñño dawatnooño Alla e jamaanu bonño, jiiñiiño. Ko oon woni annabi Nuuhu, taani mum Henok. En njiyii haa gasi ko e jamanuuji gadiiñi, neñño ñurnoo juutde balñe e hannde. Mbele oñon çganndi holi ñurño juutde balñe e aduna? ²uri juutde balñe e aduna ko biyeteeño Matusala; oon ko ñiy Henok. Matusala dañiino ko foti no duuñi teemedde jeenayi e capañe jeegom e jeenayi (969). Ko oon Matusala jibini Lamek, baaba mum Nuuhu. Annabi Nuuhu jeyaa ko e yonta sappaño caggal Aadama. Nuuhu wuurii duuñi teemedde joi nde fuññii dañde ñee ñoo ñiiñe tato worñe: Seem, Haama e Yaafasa.

Ko njogor-ñen jaççgude e kabaaru Nuuhu ko, ina heewi e men faayiida, sabu jamaanu mo annabi Nuuhu hawrunoo o ina nanndi no feewi e mo men o. E oon jamaanu, aduna o ina heewnoo bakkatuuji. E deftere Lasli, simoore jeegoñere, ko nih Binndi ñi mbiyi: *Joomiraaño o yiyi bonannde yimñe ina mawni no feewi e dow leydi, o yiyi kadi miijooji ñerñe maññe fof payi tan ñalawma fof ko e bonannde.* (Las 6.5)

²ernde bani Aadama ko ko wiynoo tep miijooji bonñi: yinneede, naafigaagu, geñe gamotinñe, kiram, jenni, mawnikinaare, duko, hare, jinaa, çguyka, neegre e geñe goññe puuyñe. (µeew Mar 7.21-22) Yimñe ñe çgonnoo ko e bonnude aduna mo Alla tagatnoo ñumen o. Ina waawi wonde añe njoginoo diine, kono ko gaay-gaay

42 tan wonnoo. Ko mbelemma pittaali woni alla maƴƴe, te bakkatuuji maƴƴe
43 njoowondirii haa dow asamaan!

44

45 Keƙo-ƙee ƙum ƙoo ko Binndi ƙi kaali: *Ndeen tan Joomiraaƙo o wiyi: “Ruuhu am*
46 *wonataa e neƙƙo haa abada, ƴayri neƙƙo ko teewu tan. Haɗkadi, o wuurata tan*
47 *ko duuƴi teemedere e noogaas.” ... Nde Joomiraaƙo o yiyi bonannde yimƴe ina*
48 *mawni no feewi e dow leydi, o yiyi kadi miijooji ƴerƙe maƴƴe fof payi tan*
49 *ñalawma fof ko e bonannde, o nimsiti ko o tagnoo ƴe ko, ko waƙnoo mo waƙde*
50 *ƴe e dow leydi. ÷um mettii mo. Ko ƙuum waƙi, o wiyi: “Ma mi momtu yimƴe*
51 *tagnoo-mi ƴe fof e dow leydi. Ma mi momtu kadi kala kullon e laadooƴi e ndiwri,*
52 *ƴayri mi nimsitii ko peewnirnoo-mi ƙe.”* (Las 6.3,5-7)

53

54 Hono noon, en njiyii no Alla haajiri momtude bani Aadama e aduna sabaabunde
55 ooñaare mum. Kono kadi en njiyii no Alla Jom yurmeende o anniyorii muñande
56 kadi bakkodinooƴe ƴe duuƴi teemedere e noogaas, mbele ina mbaawa waajtaade
57 koye mumen mbaasa halkaade.

58

59 ÷iin duuƴi teemedere e noogaas, won ko kollata en e sifaaji Alla. Ko ƙum ƙoo ƙi
60 kollata en: Alla ko muñoowo, kono muñal mum ina jogii happu! Omo haalda e
61 neƙƙo, o haƴoo ƙum, mbele ina waajto hoore mum, kono wonaa haa abada. Ko
62 ƙuum waƙnoo Alla wiyde e jamaanu Nuuhu: *“Ruuhu am wonataa e neƙƙo haa*
63 *abada, ƴayri neƙƙo ko teewu tan. Haɗkadi, o wuurata tan ko duuƴi teemedere e*
64 *noogaas.”* Hono noon, en njiyii no Alla fiƴirnoo muñande bakkodinooƴe ƴe sahaa
65 juutƙo, caggal ƙuum, ñaawa ƙumen so ƴe caliima waajtaade koye maƴƴe. ÷uum
66 ina holla en sifaaji ƙiƙi caawiiƙi e Alla: moƴƴere makko e peewal makko, walla
67 muñal makko e fitina makko. Alla ina waawi muñde no feewi, ina waawi fitnude no
68 feewi.

69

70 So wiyaama noon, wooda miiƴiƴe Alla woni ko dow ina jogii cawal mum, te ko
71 mettuƙo ƴiiƴam beltortooƙo fiyde e leeptude yimƴe. Kono Alla wayaani noon! Won
72 kadi woƙƴe miiƴotooƴe Alla sekataa muk, ko jaafotooƙo te ko momtoowo bakkatuuji
73 tan. ‘Alla ko moƴƴo, Alla ko moƴƴo’ tan ƴe ɗganndi. Kono Alla wayaani noon!

74

75 Maa Binndi ƙi kaalan en ko gooɗƙi ko fayti e ƙiin sifaaji Alla ƙiƙi. Alla ko moƴƴo,
76 ko peewƙo! Omo waawi muñde, omo waawi fitnude! Ko moƴƴere makko o
77 muñanirta bakkodinooƴe ƴe, ko peewal makko o fitnirta sabu bakkatuuji maƴƴe. Alla
78 ko Daƙendoowo, ko Ñaawoowo. Annabaaƴe ƴe kaalii ko heewi ko fayti e muñal Alla
79 e fitina mum. Keƙo-ƙen ƴe seeda:

80

81 Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *Kono noon banndiraaƴe horsuƴe, on potaani yejjitde ɗgel ƙoo*
82 *geƙel: e yeeso Joomiraaƙo o, ñalawma gooto wayi ko no duuƴi ujunere nih, te*
83 *duuƴi ujunere mbayi ko no ñalawma gooto nih. Joomiraaƙo o leelaani tabitinde*

84 fodoore mum no woni e yimƴe mijjortoo nih, o muñan on tan, sabu o yiƴaa hay
85 gooto halkoo; o yiƴi ko yimƴe fof mbaajtoo koye mumen. Ñalɔgu Joomiraaƴo ɔgu
86 noonbettirta yimƴe ko no gujjo nih. (2 Piy 3.8–10) Ko Joomiraaƴo o ñaawata
87 yimƴe mum. Kala naatƴo juuƴe Alla guurƴo o, booraama! Duuñnooƴe mo nde
88 o reentinta ƴumen e aduna ƴe ndaƴaani, ... ɔgati Alla men o ko jeyɔgol
89 doytinoowol. (Bar 10.30–31; 12.25,29)

90

91 Ko nih Jabuura wiyi: *Alla ko ñaawoowo peewƴo! Omo waawi finnude e ñande*
92 *kala; so neƴƴo saliiima tuubde, o welna silaama makko.* (Jab 7.12–13)

93

94 Ko nih Linjiila wiyi, kañum ne: *ɔgati Alla ina feññina fitina mum e dow luutndiiƴe e*
95 *ooñiiƴe, ƴeƴƴiirooƴe gooɔga o ooñaare mumen ƴe fof. ... Eƴen ɔganndi ñaawoore*
96 *Alla e dow gollortooƴe noon yowitii ko e gooɔga. Aan peloowo gollortooƴe noon*
97 *tawi ko noon ɔgollorto–ƴaa, mate cikkataa aan ko ma a daƴ e ñaawoore Alla?*
98 *Walla a yaw moyyere Alla nde e muñal mum ɔgal? Mate a anndaa Alla nana*
99 *hollu maa moyyere mum, mbele aƴa waajtoo hoore maa? Kono tawde a tiiƴii*
100 *hoore, a saliiima waajtaade hoore maa, a fooƴtii fitina Alla e dow maa. ɔgati Alla*
101 *tagii ñalawma fitina nde feññinta ñaawoore mum feewnde nde. Ñande heen, ma o*
102 *yoƴ gooto fof golle mum.* (Room 1.18; 2.2–6)

103

104 Ndeen noon banndiraaƴe, en njiyii fitina Alla wayaani no fitina neƴƴo nih. Neƴƴo
105 ina seka haa wiya tep, wona e saayde seesa–seesa haa yejjita nih holi ko
106 seknunoo ƴum. Fitina Alla wayaani noon.

107

108 Dumunna walla balƴe ɔgaddanaani fitina Alla saayde! Alla ko ñaawoowo peewƴo!
109 O yejjittaa hay huunde te fitina makko ustotaako e saliiƴe waajtaade koye mumen
110 ƴe. Fitina makko ƴeydoto nih! Hono no njaɔɔgir–ƴen ƴum naane nih: *So a tiiƴii*
111 *hoore, a saliiima waajtaade hoore maa, a fooƴtii fitina Alla e dow maa! Hono no*
112 *yontidiiƴe Nuuhu pooƴtiratnoo fitina Alla e dow mumen nih. Ñande heen, ma o yoƴ*
113 *gooto fof golle mum.*

114

115 Kono oon yonta ina waƴnoo gorko gooto jiƴƴo Alla, gooɔƴiniƴo koɔɔgol mum. Ko
116 oon woni Nuuhu. Ko ƴuum waƴi, Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Kono Nuuhu, Joomiraaƴo o*
117 *welaa ƴum. ... Nuuhu ko gorko peewƴo, nuunƴuƴo e nder jamaanu mum. O*
118 *rewata tan ko Alla.* (Las 6.8–9)

119

120 Holi ko waƴi Alla welaa Nuuhu? Mbele Nuuhu ina haandunoo e moyyere Alla?
121 Alaa, moyyere so haandaama, nattii moyyere! Moyyere wonaa huunde haandaande.
122 Waƴde, holi ko waƴi Alla welaa Nuuhu woppi heddiiƴe ƴe? Holi ko Binndi ƴi kaali
123 e ƴuum? Ko nih ƴi mbiyi: Nuuhu ina gooɔƴini Alla, kono heddiiƴe ƴe
124 ɔgooɔƴinaani Alla. Nuuhu ina gooɔƴinnoo koɔɔgol Alla ɔgol. Omo gooɔƴini ko Alla
125 fodi ko fayti e laawol daƴndoore ɔgol. Nuuhu ko bakkodinoowo wonnoo no bani

126 Aadama'en fof nih, kono Alla ñaawii mo peewɓo, sabu o gooɗɗinii koɗɗgol Alla.
127 Ko ɓuum addani Binndi ɗi wiyde: *Nuuhu ko gorko peewɓo, nuunɓuɓo e nder*
128 *jamaanu mum.* (Las 6.9)

129
130 Waɗi ñalawma gooto, *Alla wiyi Nuuhu: “Mi fellitii momtude tagooje guurɓe fof, ƴayri*
131 *ɓe kebbinii aduna o bonannde. Ma mi momtu ɓe, mi momta leydi. ɓettu leɗɗe*
132 *biyeteeɓe gofer, cehaa heen laana mbaɗka no bakanal mawɗgal nih, mbaɓaa heen*
133 *cuuɗi, momaa e mum koltaar nder e boowal. Ko hono nih cehirtaa ka: ka jogotoo*
134 *ko diraaji teemedde tati njuuteendi, e diraaji capanɓe joyi njaajeendi, e diraaji*
135 *capanɓe tati tooweendi. Mbaɓanaa ka wuddere yaynorde nde diraa ƴilatoo hakkunde*
136 *mum e les mbildi ndi, mbaɓaa damal heen baɗɗge. Mbaɓaa to nder to kuɗeeje*
137 *tati pawondirɓe. Miin noon, ma mi addu ilam ɓufan e dow leydi, mbele aɓam*
138 *momta kala ko wuuri e les asamaan: ko woni e dow leydi fof, ko ko momtotoo.*
139 *Kono ma mi waɗ hakkunde men aadi; ma a jol e laana he, aan e ƴiƴe maa*
140 *worɓe, debbo maa e rewɓe ƴiƴe maa. Njolnaa e laana he kadi kullon, kullel fof*
141 *e leñol mum, leñol fof heen ɗiɗi, dewol e gorol, mbele akon ndaɓa. Ndiwri, e*
142 *kullon, e laadooji, ɗiɗi heen e leñol fof maa ɗgar e maa mbele ina ndaɓa. Aan*
143 *ne, ƴettaa ñamri kala, mbaɓaa ɓum njooɗaari. Maa ndi won ɗguura mon, aan e*
144 *majji.”* (Las 6.13–21)

145
146 Hono noon, Alla haalaniino Nuuhu no anniyirinoo addirde ilam ɓufan ɓam e dow
147 leydi, mbele ina momta kala caliiɓo waajtaade hoore mum gooɗɗina gooɗga o. Alla
148 haalaniino Nuuhu haa laaɗi no foti sehirde laana mawka, mbele ina daɓa e ilam
149 ɓufan ɓam. Njuuteendi laana ka ko njuuteendi diɗgiral fukubal e feccere, maanaam
150 teemedere e capanɓe joyi meeteer. ɓuum ina waawnoo daɗndude Nuuhu e ƴesɗgu
151 mum, e kullon keewkon, e kala jiɗnooɓo daɗde e ilam ɓam. Alla yamiriino Nuuhu
152 waɗde e laana he cuuɗi keewɗi, e damal gootal. Ndeen noon, kabaaru Alla fayde
153 e yonta Nuuhu nani: Kala jiɗnooɓo daɗde ñaawoore nde, alaa e sago rewa e
154 damal laana gootal he! Kala dewɓo e damal he, daɗat; kala mo rewaani e damal
155 he, halkoto!

156
157 Hono noon, Nuuhu fuɗɗii sehde laana ka; ko doɗɗgal mawɗgal wonnoo. Nuuhu
158 wondude e ƴiƴe mum tato ina poti soppude teemedde e teemedde leɗɗe mawɓe,
159 ƴe taɗa heen cate, ƴe peɗa, ƴe ceha, ƴe mbaɓa heen koltaar nder e boowal
160 wondude e geɓe goɗɗe keewɓe. Jom suudu Nuuhu wondude e rewɓe ƴiƴe mum
161 ƴe ne, mballii ƴe e ɗee ɗoon golle tedduɓe. Hakke duuɗi teemedere, Nuuhu e
162 ƴesɗgu mum ina ɗgollotonoo ñande fof haa cehi kaan laana mawka.

163
164 Kono, Nuuhu haaɓaani e peewnugol laana ka tan. Kono o waɗdi heen waaju omo
165 wiya: “Keɓo-ɗee! Joomiraaɓo o haalanii kam, yoo mi waajo on ndogon fitina
166 makko jogorɓo jippaade o! Fitina Alla nana fasa sabaabunde bakkatuuji mon. Kadi
167 o fodii ma o addu ilam ɓufan e dow leydi, mbele yoolde kala caliiɓo tuubde!

168 Kono mboŋo anndina on kadi kabaaru moÿÿo. Alla, e yurmeende mum, rokki kam
169 yamiroore, yo mi feewnu kaa ƙoo laana, mbele aka wona daƙirka kala tuubŋo
170 bakkaat mum kadi gooƙƙini koƙƙgol Alla.” Hono noon, o waaji Ƴe e koƙƙguli
171 keewƙi goƙƙi, o reentini Ƴe, o wiƳi: “Mbaajto-ƙee koye mon e oo yonta
172 gooŋiiŋo.”

173

174 Ko woni heen miijo mon? Mbele yimƳe yonta Nuuhu o ƙgooƙƙiniino koƙƙgol ƙgol
175 Alla nanni ƙumen, rewni ƙum e nelaaŋo mum ƙgol? En mbaawaa jaabaade heen
176 jooni, sabu waktu men o gasi. Kono e balƙe garooje, so Alla jaƳii, ma en njuurno
177 e jaƙde faytunde e annabi Nuuhu haa njiyen no Alla ŋaawirnoo aduna o, yooli
178 ƙum e ilam ƙufan ƙam, kadi daƙndi kala gooƙƙinŋo ƙum.

179

180 Waƙde noon, haa balƙe garooje. Yoo moÿÿere Alla won e mon, kadi miijto-ƙon e
181 ko njaƙƙguno-ƙen hannde e Binndi ƙi ko: *Joomiraaŋo o leelaani tabitinde fodoore*
182 *mum no woni e yimƳe miijortoo nih, o muŋan on tan, sabu o yiƙaa hay gooto*
183 *halkoo; o yiƙi ko yimƳe fof mbaajtoo koye mumen. (2 Piy 3.9)*

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndande 14

ANNABI NUUHU E ILAM ÷UFAN ÷AM (Las 7)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraa~~ƴe~~ he~~ƴii~~~~ƴe~~, min calminii on e innde Alla ~~ñii~~~~ƴe~~ o, mo
yi~~ƴaa~~ hay gooto halko, ji~~ƴe~~ o yoo yim~~ƴe~~ fof tuub kadi nda~~ƴa~~. Amin mbeltii no feewi
e duttogol amen wa~~ƴande~~ on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E yeewtere men yawtunde nde, en pu~~ƴƴ~~inooma yuurnitaade e ko annabi Nuuhu
waajotonoo ko. Ko ka~~ƴko~~ wonnoo taaniraa~~ƴo~~ sappa~~ƴo~~ caggal Aadama. Nuuhu
yahdiino e Alla e nder jamaanu bon~~ƴo~~ goo~~ñii~~~~ƴo~~. En njiyiino no Alla finniri e ƴernde
mum e muuseeki bakkaat bani Aadama. Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Nde Joomiraa~~ƴo~~ o yiyi
bonannde yim~~ƴe~~ ina mawni no feewi e dow leydi, o yiyi kadi mijooji ƴer~~ƴe~~ ma~~ƴƴe~~
fof payi tan ñalawma fof ko e bonannde.* (Las 6.5) Ko ƴuum wa~~ƴnoo~~ Alla , e
fitina mum cenii~~ƴo~~, fodiino momtude bakkodinoo~~ƴe~~ ƴe e dow leydi.

Kono, Alla walliri Nuuhu mo~~ƴƴere~~, sabu Nuuhu goo~~ƴƴ~~iniino Alla. Nuuhu yahdaani e
yim~~ƴe~~ jamaanu mum ƴe, o yahdi ko e Alla. Wa~~ƴi~~ ñalawma gooto, Alla wiyi Nuuhu:
“Mi fodii warde yim~~ƴe~~ ƴe fof, sabu ƴe mawninii neegre e dow leydi. Ma mi addu
ilam ƴufan e dow leydi, mbele momtude kala ko wuuri e les asamaan. Kono aan
noon, feewnu laana mawka, mbele aka wona da~~ƴirka~~ maa, aan e ƴes~~ƴgu~~ maa.”

Hono noon, hakke duu~~ƴi~~ teemedere, Nuuhu e ƴes~~ƴgu~~ mum ina ceha ƴoon laana
mawka ka. Kono Nuuhu haa~~ƴaano~~ e peewnugol laana ka tan, o wa~~ƴdu~~ heen
waaju omo wiya: “Mbaajto-ƴee koye mon e yim~~ƴe~~ oo ƴoo jamaanu goo~~ñii~~~~ƴo~~. Jom
peewal o maa ñaaw oo ƴoo aduna, tuubee bakkatuuji mon, kadi ƴgarton e Alla!”

Mbele yim~~ƴe~~ ƴe e jamaanu Nuuhu tuubi bakkatuuji mumen ƴgoo~~ƴƴ~~ini ko~~ƴƴ~~gol ƴgol
Alla habri ƴumen, rewni ƴum e nelaa~~ƴo~~ mum ƴgol? Ko woni heen mijjo mon? E
nder ujunnaaje ujunnaaje ujunere bani Aadama wonnoo~~ƴe~~ e aduna he, holi no foti
heen tuubi haa ƴgoo~~ƴƴ~~ini Alla kadi naati, njoli e laana mawka he? Binndi ƴi
njaabiima mbiyi: Ko *yim~~ƴon~~ see~~ƴa~~ nda~~ƴndiranoo~~ ndiyam, maanaam pittaali jeetati.*
(1 Piy 3.20) Wa~~ƴde~~, holi no foti yim~~ƴe~~ ƴgoo~~ƴƴ~~innoo Alla? Yim~~ƴe~~ njeetato tan,
ko Nuuhu e ƴes~~ƴgu~~ muu~~ƴum~~ tan!

Heddi~~ƴe~~ ƴe fof ƴgoo~~ƴƴ~~inaani Alla, tawi o mu~~ñanii~~~~ƴe~~ hakke dumunna juut~~ƴo~~, mbele
a~~ƴe~~ mbaawa waajtaade koye ma~~ƴƴe~~. Kono yim~~ƴe~~ oo ƴoon jamaanu mbayi no
nanaani waaju Nuuhu nih. ²e mba~~ƴdi~~ heen too~~ñde~~ mo sabaabunde ko o feewnatnoo
laana ka; ƴe ƴgoni e jalde mo, kadi ƴe pawo mo nih mo wondaano e hakkille
mum, sabaabunde laana ka o fewnatnoo e nokku mo mee~~ƴaa~~ wa~~ƴde~~ ndiyam ka.
Ke~~ƴo~~-ƴee no yim~~ƴe~~ ƴe too~~ñiratno~~ Nuuhu ina mbiya: “Oo gorko nana feewna kaa

43 £oo laana mawka e ndii leydi njoorndi! Nuuhu, aan ko a kaaɕgaa£o! Ilam £ufan
44 £oo e ndee £oo ladde?” “Hee, wa£ataa muk! Alla ko moyjo! O halkataa yim¥e
45 ¥e o tagi!” Kono Nuuhu, kañum wondanoo haalaaji ma¥¥e bon£i £i, sabu o
46 gooɕ£iniino haala Alla. Omo himmirnoo cehgol laana ka, omo waajoo omo wiya:
47 “Mbaajto-£ee koye mon. Alla maa ñaawir aduna o peewal! Ko wa£i on
48 ɕgooɕ£inaani koɕɕgol Alla?”

49
50 Kono wa£i ñalawma mo ɕganndu-£aa Nuuhu wondude e ¥esɕgu mum ɕgasni golle
51 laana ka. E aaye cakkiti£o e nder simoore jeego¥ere nder deftere Lasli he, ko
52 £um £oo winndaa heen: *Nuuhu wa£i ko Alla yamirnoo £um ko fof.* (Las 6.22)

53
54 Jooni noon, fof gasiino, fof timmiino, ge£el gootel tan heddiino: ¥e naata e nder
55 laana he. Ke£o-£en Nuuhu, no feewjirta mbele yim¥e ¥e ina ɕgooɕ£ina Alla:
56 “Ke£o-£ee Alla, mbaajto-£ee koye mon, ɕgooɕ£inee koɕɕgol makko! Ilam £ufan
57 £am jooni ara! Naatee, njolon e laana he! Damal nani! Dew£o e damal he, maa
58 da£! Kono, so on caliima naatde, holi no nda£irton kuugal Alla?” Ko hono noon,
59 o waajorii ¥e coftal. Kono £uum wa£aani ¥e he£aade mo.

60
61 Hono noon, e simoore jee£a¥iire nde, Binndi £i mbiyi: Nde £um ¥enni, *Joomiraa£o*
62 *o wiyi Nuuhu: “Jol e laana he aan e galle maa fof; sabu mi yiyii e oo £oo*
63 *jamaanu, ko aan woni ne££o peew£o e yeeso am. E jawdi ñaameteendi ndi fof,*
64 *jolnu heen dewol e gorol laabi jee£i£i, yantude e kullon ladde ñaameteekon kon*
65 *fof, dewel e gorel laabi jee£i£i. Jawdi ndi ñaametaake ndi, ndiin ne, njolniraa ndi*
66 *dewol e gorol tan. Kullon ladde kon ñaametaake kon, koon ne, njolniraa kon dewel*
67 *e gorel tan. Ko fayti ko e ndiwri, jolnu heen dewel e gorel laabi jee£i£i, mbele*
68 *ge£el fof e leñol mum ina da£a, wooda e aduna. Heddi tan ko bal£e jee£i£i mi*
69 *wa£a to¥o e dow leydi he hakke jammaaji capan£e nayi e ñalawmaaji capan£e*
70 *nayi, tan mi momta e dow leydi kala tagoore nde mba£noo-mi.” Nuuhu wa£i ko*
71 *Joomiraa£o yamirnoo £um ko fof.* (Las 7.1-5)

72
73 Ko wa£i Nuuhu e ¥esɕgu mum naatde e laana he? Mbele ko ¥e yinoo¥e
74 asamaan o ina ¥iiwna? Walla ko ¥e baninoo¥e tobo ɕgo? Alaa! ²e njiyaani hay
75 huunde so wonaa asamaan laa¥£o cer! Wa£noo ¥e naatde ko ¥e ɕgooɕ£iniino
76 Alla. Ina waawi won wonnoo¥e £oon njolaani e laana he, ina miijo ina mbiya:
77 ‘Hay miin mbo£o gooɕ£ini Alla, kono mi jolataa e laana he. Mbo£o gooɕ£ini Alla,
78 kono waaju Nuuhu o mi waawaa £um ja¥de.’ Holi ko pot-£en haalde e ¥een
79 yim¥e? E gooɕga, ¥e ɕgooɕ£inaano Alla, sabu ¥e ɕgooɕ£inaano ko Alla haali
80 rewni £um e nelaa£o mum ko. ²e calinooma tuu¥de bakkatuuji ma¥¥e, kadi ¥e
81 calinooma laawol da£ndoore ɕgol Joomiraa£o lelnunoo ɕgol. ²een yim¥e teddinoo
82 Alla tan ko e kunu£e mumen, kono ¥er£e ma¥¥e ina ɕgo££i mo.

83

84 Waɓde noon, Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *Kaɗko e yiɗe makko worɗe, e debbo makko, e*
85 *rewɗe yiɗe makko, ɗe njoli e nder laana he, mbele aɗe ndaɓa e ilam ƙufan*
86 *ƙam. E jawdi ñaameteendi ndi e ndi ñaametaake ndi, wondude e kullon ladde*
87 *ñaameteekon kon e kon ñaametaake kon, geɗel heen fof dewol e gorol, ɗgari haa*
88 *njettii, njoli e laana he, no Alla yamirirnoo ƙum Nuuhu nih. (Las 7.7-9) E dow*
89 *ƙuum, Joomiraaɓo o uddi damal ɗgal caggal nde ɗe naati . (Las 7.16)*

90
91 Mbele on nanii ko Alla waɓnoo caggal nde Nuuhu e besɗgu mum wondude e
92 ndagiindi ndi e ndi dagaaki ndi naati e laana he? Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *Joomiraaɓo o*
93 *uddi damal ɗgal caggal nde ɗe naati.!* Ñalawma fitina Alla mawɓo o, yettiima!
94 Alla muñaniino bakkodinooɗe ɗe dumunna juutɓo, kono haɗkadi muñal makko gasii!
95 Ko fitina makko tan heddii! Holi ko jogori heɗde jooni ɗe njolaani e laana he ɗe?
96 Mbele aɗe mbaawi daɓde kuugal Alla, kamɗe yedduɗe koɗɗgol gooɗga ɗgol hakke
97 duuɗi teemedere? Alaa! Alla uddiino damal ɗgal, te so Alla uddii damal ɗgal, hay
98 gooto waawaa udditde ɗgal!

99
100 Alla addii ilam ƙufan e dow leydi, no o wiyrnoo ƙum nih. Asamaan o yiiwni haa
101 niɗiɗi, henndu wutti, yahdi e duule wondude e diiraali e majje e dillere leydi.
102 Jooni noon, yimɗe ɗe puɓɓii hulde haa ina ciñña! Nde ɗe ɗgonnoo e jam nde,
103 ɗe kulaano Alla, haalaaji maɗɗe ko bonɗi, geɗe maɗɗe ko cooffe, ƙuum ina
104 weeɗirnoo ɗe. Kono jooni, nde ñaawoore Alla fuɓɓii jippaade e dow maɗɗe, ɗe
105 mbiyi cel! Waktu ɗe poti rewde e ñaawoore Alla o yettiima, te alaa to ɗe mbaawi
106 suuɓaade! *Kala naatɓo juuɓe Alla guurɓo o, booraama! (Bar 10.31)*

107
108 Hono noon, en njiyii, geej o woni e walde, toɗo heewɗgo woni e jippaade haa
109 waɓi ilam ƙufan mawɓam, ko ndiyam keewɓam no feewi wonnoo haa wayi no geej
110 nih. Yimɗe fof ndogi ina yeeewa ɗabbude e tule. Tooñatnooɗe Nuuhu ɗe ina njedda
111 koɗɗgol Alla ɗgol, jooni ɗganndii ko ko Alla haalno rewni ƙum e Nuuhu ko woni
112 gooɗga! Kono ganndal maɗɗe ɗgaal-ɓoon alanaa ɗe nafaore hay huunde. Jooni
113 waajtaare maɗɗe leelii, maanam sahaa daɓde ɗennii! Ina waawi tawa yimɗe ɗe ina
114 noddatnoo Nuuhu daande dow: “Nuuhu! Nuuhu! uddit damal ɗgal ndaɓndaa min!
115 Jooni min ɗgoolɗinii!” Kono tawi Alla uddii damal ɗgal, kadi ñalawma daɓndoore
116 ɗennii, ñaagunde, bojji, koɗɗgugol damal ɗgal, e anndude gooɗga o nih..., hay
117 huunde wawaano waylude miijo Alla! Sabu so Alla uddii damal daɓndoore, hay
118 gooto waawaa udditde ɗgal.

119
120 Hono noon, Binndi ƙi mbiyi en, hakke balɓe capanɓe nayi toɗo ɗgo e waraango
121 ina ɗeydoo heewde haa ceɗette tule ɓe natti yiyeede. Laana ka ina haya e dow
122 ndiyam he. *Kala ko dillatnoo e dow leydi maayi: ndiwri, jawdi, kullon ladde,*
123 *laadooji, kañum'en e yimɗe fof. ... Kala tagoore wuurnoonde e dow leydi firtii, gila*
124 *e yimɗe haa e kullon, haa e jawdi. Fof firtii, haa heddii Nuuhu e ko joldunoo e*
125 *mum e laana he ko. (Las 7.21,23)*

126

127 Mbele Alla waƙii ko fodnoo ko? Eey kay! Mbele Alla ñaawi bakkodinooye ye?
128 Aha kay! O ñaawiino kala mo ɕganndu-ƙaa jolaano e laana he, no o wiyrano
129 ƙum nih! *Njoƙdi bakkaat ko maayde!* Alla ko peewƙo, o alaa e fijirde. Ko Alla
130 fodi, waƙat ƙum!

131

132 ÷uum noon banndiraaƙe heƙiiƙe, ko ƙoo pot-ƙen haaƙde hannde e taariiki Nuuhu
133 ɕgol. Kono so Alla jaƙii, ma en njoofnu ƙum e yeewtere aroore nde haa njiyen ko
134 kewnoo e Nuuhu e ƙesɕgu muuƙum wonnooye e laana he.

135

136 Kono hade men waynondirde hannde, won ko Alla yiƙi anndinde en ko waƙi
137 maanaa, rewni ƙum e daarol ilam ƙufan ƙam. ÷uum ko nih sifori: Alla tagii
138 ñalawma goƙƙo, mo o ñaawata aduna o e peewal. Te ñalawma ñaawoore garoowo
139 o ƙuri muusde fof e ñaawoore nde Alla jippinno e jamaanu Nuuhu nde.

140

141 Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *Tawde Alla yaafaaki aduna gadano o, kono o duulti Nuuhu*
142 *jeeynatnooƙo peewal o e njeefiƙo woƙƙe, o waanji e dow aduna luutndiiƙe o ilam*
143 *dufan; ... ndeen noon, Joomiraaƙo o ina anndi ... no ƙalirta ooñiiƙe ye e*
144 *halkaare haa ñande ñalɕgu ñaawoore.* (2 Piy 2.5,9)

145

146 Keƙo-ƙen ko nelaaƙo gooto haali ko fayti e ƙuum o, wiyi: *Caggal ƙuum, njiy-mi*
147 *jappeere raneere mawnde ina woodi jooƙiiƙo heen. Leydi e asamaan ndogi ɕgoƙƙii*
148 *mo, mbiyi mes. Njij-mi maayƙe ye, mawƙe e tokosƙe, ina ndarii e yeeso jappeere*
149 *he. Defte ɕgudditaa; deftere woƙnde kadi udditaa, ko ndeen woni deftere*
150 *ɕguurndam nde. Maayƙe ye ñaawiraa ko winndaa e defte he ko, yowitaade e golle*
151 *mumen. Kala mo innde mum tawanooka e deftere ɕguurndam he, wedda e weendu*
152 *jeyɕgol he.* (Peeñ 20.11-12,15)

153

154 Mbele aƙa jogi hoolaare ñande oon ñalawma ñaawoore? Mbele innde maa
155 winndaama e deftere ɕguurndam he? Mbele aƙa jogii hoolaare bakkatuuji maa
156 njaafaama? Mbele a rewii e damal daƙndoore ɕgal Alla udditan maa ɕgal?
157 Koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol wiyi: *Ko jooni tigi woni nde haani nde, ko jooni woni ñande*
158 *daƙndoore.* (2 Kor 6.2) En njiyii no Alla muñanirnoo yimƙe jamaanu Nuuhu sahaa
159 juutƙo, kono o waƙtindii ko uddude damal daƙndoore ɕgal, kadi kala caliinooƙo
160 naatde e laana he, rewii e ñaawoore makko.

161

162 Hono noon, ko fayti e ñalawma mo Alla jogori ñaawde aduna o, Binndi ƙi mbiyi:
163 *ɕgati onon e koye mon, oƙon njananaa ñalɕgu Joomiraaƙo ɕgu jogori ardude ko*
164 *no gujjo ardata jamma nih. Saaɕga nde yimƙe mbiyata ‘Ndaw deeyre, ndaw kisal!’*
165 *ko ndeen boomaare marƙotoo e mumen no muuseeki ɕatiwere nih, te ye ndaƙataa*
166 *muk.* (1 Tes 5.2-3) Hay gooto daƙataa so wonaa rewnooye e damal daƙndoore
167 ɕgal Alla udditi ɕgal.

168

169 E sahaa Nuuhu, holi daʼnnooʼo e ñaawoore ilam ʼufan ʼam? Ko naatirnooʼe
170 damal laana ʼe ndaʼi. Hono noon, e ko fayti e ñalawma ñaawoore o, Binndi
171 ceniiʼi ʼi kolli en, e wonde, Alla udditani yimʼe tan ko damal gootal daʼndoore.
172 Mbele aʼa anndi ʼgaal damal daʼndoore? Mbele aʼa jogii hoolaare ñande ñalawma
173 ñaawoore nde? Waʼde, heʼo koʼʼgol koolniʼgol jaltuʼgol e hunuko Daʼndoowo o;
174 o wiya: *“Ko miin woni damal ʼgal. Kala naatirʼo e am, maa daʼnde!”* (Yuh
175 10.9) *“E gooʼga e gooʼga, mboʼo wiya on: Kala nanʼo koʼʼgol am gooʼʼini
176 nelʼo mi o, heʼii ʼguurndam haa abada. Oon fawetaake kuugal, iwii e maayde,
177 fayii e ʼguurndam.”* (Yuh 5.24)

178

179 ÷uum noon banndiraaʼe, ko ʼoo kaaʼaten hannde. On njaaraama sabu keʼogol
180 mon. Amin mbiya on tan: Haa balʼe garooje. So Alla jaʼii, ma en njeewtu jeewte
181 goʼʼe paytuʼe e Daʼndoowo mo Alla neli e aduna o. O wiya: *“Ko miin woni
182 damal ʼgal. Kala naatirʼo e am, maa daʼnde!”* (Yuh 10.9)

183

184 ÷uum noon, haa balʼe garooje! Yoo moyyere Alla won e mon, kadi miiyto-ʼon e
185 ko koʼʼgol Alla ʼgol haali, wiya: *Ndeen noon, enen ne, holi no mbaawirten daʼde
186 kuugal so tawii en paalkisiima daʼndoore fotnde nih mawnude?* (Bar 2.3)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 15

ANNABI NUUHU: ALLA KO AADIYAꞤKE (Las 8-9)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaꞤe heɓiiꞤe. Amin calma on e innde Alla ñiiꞤe o, mo yiɓaa hay gooto halkoo, jiɓe yoo yimꞤe fof mbaajto koye mumen ndaɓa. Amin njogii weltaare no feewi ruttade waɓande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

Hannde noon, en ɗganniyiima joofnude jaɗde men e annabi Nuuhu. Kono, hade ɓuum, puɓɓoro-ɓen siftinde ko njaɗɗguno-ɓen e jeewte ɓiɓi ɓennuɓe ko fayti e Nuuhu e ilam ɓufan ɓam. E simoore jeegoꞤere e nder deftere Lasli, en njiyiino, neegre yimꞤe mawniino no feewi e sahaa Nuuhu, te kala to ɓe mbaawi wonde, ko boni tan ɓe ɗgawatnoo e ɓerɓe maꞤe. Ko ɓuum waɓnoo Alla fodi addude ilam ɓufan e dow leydi, mbele ina momta bakkodinooꞤe ɓe fof.

En njaɗɗgiino kadi e oo ɓoon yonta bonɓo, gooñiiɓo, ina waɓno neɓɓo gooto belnooɓo Alla. Oon neɓɓo ko Nuuhu. Nuuhu ina gooɗɓinnoo Alla no feewi, haa Alla wiyi mo yo o seh laana mawka, potnooka wonde daɓirka makko, kaɗko e ɓesɗgu makko wondude e kullon keewkon, mbele ɓe ndaɓa e ilam ɓufan ɓam. Hakke duuɓi teemedere, Nuuhu ina feewnatno laana ka; kadi omo waajotonoo yimꞤe ɓe, mbele ina mbaajtoo koye mumen, ɗgooɗɓina koɗɗgol Alla, kono hay gooto wondanooka waaju Nuuhu haa tuubi bakkatuuji mum, ruttii e Alla.

ɓuum waɓi, en njiyii kadi, waɓi ñalawma gooto, laana ka gasi. Waktu mo Alla fotnoo ñaawde ɓe peewaani ɓe yettiima. Alla muñaniino ɓe peewaani ɓe sahaa juutɓo, kono jooni, muñal makko gasii. Hono noon, Alla ñiiꞤe o wiyi Nuuhu yoo naat e laana he kañum e ɓesɗgu mum, te o nawora e jawdi ñaameteendi ndi fof, o jolna heen dewol e gorol laabi jeeɓiɓi, yantude e kullon ladde ñaameteekon kon fof, dewel e gorel laabi jeeɓiɓi. Jawdi ndi ñaametaaki ndi, ndiin ne, o jolnira ndi ndewri e ɗgordi tan. Kullon ladde kon ñaametaake kon, koon ne, o jolnira kon dewel e gorel tan. Nuuhu e ɓesɗgu mum wondude e jawdi ndagiindi ndi e ndi dagaaki ndi naati e laana he no Alla wiyrunoo ɓum nih. Kadi Binndi ɓi mbiyi: Nde ɓuum ɓenni, Alla ñiiꞤe o *uddi damal ɗgal caggal nde ɓe naati!* Alla udditatnooɓo neɓɓo damal daɓdoore, uddii ɗgal. Ñande yurmeende Alla ɓenni, ko ñaawoore mum arata.

Hono noon, diiraali njahdi e majje wondude e dillere leydi mawnde. Te toɓo heewɗgo jippii, haa waɓi ilam ɓufan mawɓam. YimꞤe fof ɗgoni e dogde ina yeewa tule. TooñatnooꞤe Nuuhu ɓe ina njedda koɗɗgol Alla ɗgol, jooni ɓe ɗganndi gooɗga o! Kono sahaa daɓde ɓennii!

43 Hono noon, hakke balŋe capanŋe nayi toŋo ɕgo e waraaɕgo ɕgo ina ŋeydoo
44 heewde, haa tule ŋurŋe toowde natti yiyeede. Laana ka ina haya e dow ndiyam
45 he. Kadi Binndi ŋi mbiyi: *Kala ko footatnoo e dow njoorndi, maayi, kala tagoore*
46 *wuurnoonde e dow leydi firtii, ... haa heddi Nuuhu e ko joldunoo e mum e nder*
47 *laana ka.* (Las 7.22–23) Hono noon, Alla addii kuugal ɕgal fodnoo ɕgal, te kala
48 mo ɕganndu–ŋaa jolaano e laana he, maayi. Joomiraaŋo ko jom koɕɕgol.

49
50 Holi ko kewnoo ko fayti e wonnooŋe e nder laana he? Mbele Alla yejjitii Nuuhu e
51 ŋesɕgu muuŋum? Alla guurnoowo colli asamaan, te hay wooturu e majji yanataa e
52 leydi tawi o welaaka, o yejjitaani ŋi dey! Alla, ko ñiiŋŋo! So Alla toppitiima colli
53 ŋi keewaani nafoore, mbele o ŋurataa toppitaade yimŋe makko? Njaɕɕgen noon ko
54 winndaa e deftere Lasli he, e simoore jeetaŋere. Binndi ŋi mbiyi: *Alla siftori Nuuhu,*
55 *kullon ladde kon, jawdi ndi e kala ko o joldunoo e laana he; o yamiri henndu yoo*
56 *wuttu e dow leydi he: ndiyam ŋam fuŋŋii ŋeeŋde. ... E ñalawma sappo e*
57 *jeeŋiŋaŋo e lewru jeeŋaŋuru, laana ka guusi e dow haayre wiyeteende Ararat.*
58 (Las 8.1,4)

59
60 Hono noon, en ɕjiyii no Alla siftori Nuuhu, kaŋum e wondunooŋe e muuŋum e
61 nder laana he. Alla addiino henndu, ndu wutti e dow leydi, mbele ndiyam ŋam ina
62 ŋeeŋa. Te Alla ardiima laana ka haa nde ka joofi e dow haayre wiyeteende Ararat.
63 Hono noon, caggal nde Nuuhu e ŋesɕgu mum mbaŋi hitaande fawnde balŋe e
64 nder laana he, ndiyam toŋnoŋam e dow leydi ŋam hori. E dow ŋuum, Alla wiyi
65 Nuuhu: *ŋeeɕ e laana he, aan, debbo maa, ŋiŋŋe maa worŋe e rewŋe mumen.*
66 (Las 8.16)

67
68 Hono noon, Nuuhu yalti e laana he, ina wondi e ŋesɕgu mum wondude e jawdi
69 ndi fof. Nde o yalti nde, o feewni ŋoon hirsirde sadak, o yetti e jawdi ndagiindi
70 ndi wondude e ndiwri ndagiindi ndi, o rokki ŋi Joomiraaŋo o to hirsirde to, ŋi
71 ɕgoni sadak duppaaŋo.

72
73 Mbele on nanii ko Nuuhu adii waŋde caggal nde yalti e laana he? Ko ŋum ŋoo:
74 O warnoo ko kullon, o duppi kon e sakkorde nde o feewnunoo nde. Alla momtaani
75 laawol mum biyɕgol: *So jiiyam rufaanii, yaafuya woodaani.* (Bar 9.22) Ko pot–ŋen
76 annude ko nani: Ilam ŋufan ŋam Alla addunoo ŋam momtiino ko ŋuri heewde e
77 bakkodinooŋe ŋe, ŋam momtaano ŋaŋi bakkaat keddinooŋi e ŋernde neŋŋo ŋi. Ko
78 ŋuum waŋi, Nuuhu e iwidi mum potnoo ko jokkude waŋande Joomiraaŋo sadakeeji
79 bakkatuuji mumen. ÷iin sadakeeji njeyanoo ko e laawol daŋdoore ɕgol Joomiraaŋo
80 lelnunoo ɕgol.

81
82 Sadakeeji ŋi taaniraaŋe men kirsatnoo te nduppa e jamanuuji gadiiŋi ŋi, woni
83 maande mumen ko Daŋdoowo peewŋo o, jogornooŋo arde rufa jiiyam mum mbele
84 momtude bakkatuuji yimŋe ŋe. Ko ŋuum waŋi, nde Nuuhu yalti e laana he, o adii

85 ko rufde yïiyam kullon, o rokki ƴiƴƴe makko e esiraaƴe makko yeru, mbele aƴe
86 ɕgannda laawol Alla ɕgol waylaaki, maanaam: *Njoƴdi bakkaat ko maayde;* (Room
87 6.23) *te so yïiyam rufaani, yaafuya woodaani!* (Bar 9.22)

88
89 Waƴde, Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Uureeki sadakeeji ki weli Joomiraaƴo... Alla waƴi e Nuuhu*
90 *e ƴiƴƴe mum barke. O wiyi ƴe: “Njeñee, keewee, kebbinee aduna o. ... Mi waƴii*
91 *aadi hakkunde am e mon wonde ilam ƴufan ɕgoƴƴam wonataa firtude tagoore,*
92 *wonataa firtude leydi haɕkadi. ... Maande aadi mo mbaƴ-mi hakkunde am e mon,*
93 *hakkunde am e tagoore nde, nani, ƴum ko wonande yontaaji garoyooji ƴi kala: mi*
94 *waƴii timtimol am e nder duule, yo ɕgol won maande aadi hakkunde am e leydi.*
95 *So tawii mi renndinii duule e dow leydi, timtimol maa feeñ e nder duule he, ma*
96 *mi siftor aadi mbaƴdu-mi e mooƴon o, onon e tagoore nde, aadi biyƴo ndiyam*
97 *wonataa wayi no ilam ƴufan nih saka firta tagoore.”* (Las 8.21; 9.1,11-15)

98
99 E aayeeji ƴi njaɕɕgu-ƴen ƴi, ina waƴi koɕɕgol gootol ɕgol Alla ƴamti laabi joyi.
100 Mbele on nanii ɕgol? ɕgol ƴoon koɕɕgol ko ‘aadi’. Alla ko ñiiƴƴo! Ko ƴuum
101 waƴi, e moÿÿere makko, o waƴdiino e Nuuhu aadi, kañum e kala ko ummii e
102 muuƴum, o wiyi ƴe: *“Ilam ƴufan ɕgoƴƴam wonataa firtude tagoore, woantaa firtude*
103 *leydi haɕkadi!”* Hono noon, o haaƴaani tan e haalde ƴum, kono kadi o rokku
104 fiƴnde hoolniinde, nde o waƴi timtimol makko e duule he.

105
106 Mbele oƴon ɕganndi ko timtimol jooƴɕgol ɕgol njiyaten sahaa fof e duule he caggal
107 nde toƴi ɕgol, woni fiƴnde aadi Alla? Kala nde njiy-ƴen timtimol e duule he, Alla
108 yiƴi ko siftinde en aadi mum ñiiƴƴo jamanuuji e sahaaji. Alla waƴirta timtimol e
109 duule he ko mbele rokkude fiƴnde aadi mum, e ko o fodi, o wiyi: Ndiyam ƴam
110 wontaa won ilam ƴufan, haa momta kala ko wuuri. Alla ko aadiyaɕke, ko ñiiƴƴo!

111
112 E ko heddi e ɕguurndam Nuuhu ko noon, ina waƴi fannu goƴƴo, mo njiƴ-ƴen
113 haalde, kono waktu meeƴen gasii. Kono oƴon mbaawi jaɕɕgande koye mon e
114 Tawreta, deftere Lasli, simoore jeetaƴere. Ma on njiy, caggal nde ilam ƴufan ƴam
115 ƴenni, Nuuhu wuuriino duuƴi teemedde tati e capanƴe joyi goƴƴi, caggal ƴuum, o
116 ruttii e Alla.

117
118 E ko raƴƴiƴi, amin njiƴi toɕɕgirde yeewtere men e annabi Nuuhu, naamnal.
119 Naamnal ɕgal ko nih wayi. Holi ko seerndunoo Nuuhu e yimƴe sahaa mum?
120 Maanam holi ko Nuuhu waƴi haa weli Alla? Ko geƴel gootel tan. Nuuhu
121 gooɕƴiniino haala Alla. Ko ƴuum tan waƴnoo Nuuhu halkanooki no yimƴe sahaa
122 mum ƴe nih.

123
124 Keƴo-ƴen ko Alla e hoore mum seeƴtani Nuuhu: *Ko hoolaare addani Nuuhu jaƴde*
125 *deentinooje Alla paytuƴe e ko jogori kewde, ko suwaano tawo yiyeede ko. Ko*
126 *hoolaare o ƴooftorii Alla, o sehi laana ka o daƴndiri hoore makko, kaɕko e galle*

127 *makko. Ko noon o liɓiri yimɛe aduna ɛe, Alla naɕɕgiri mo peewɛo e yeeso mum*
128 *hoolaare makko. ... Kono hay gooto waawaa welde Alla so wonaa jogii hoolaare.*
129 *(Bar 11.7,6)*

130
131 ÷uum noon, hade men waynondirde hannde, ina waɓi naamne ɛiɛi ɛe pot-ɛen
132 waɓde e hakkillaaɓi men. En njiyii naamnal gadiɕgal ɕgal naane. En njiyiino geɓel
133 gootel, ɕgel ɕganndu-ɛaa Nuuhu joginoo, te ko kaɕɕgel waɓi o weli Alla. Holi ko
134 woni ɕgeel geɓel? Ko gooɕɛinde. Nuuhu gooɕɛiniino Alla, maanaam, o gooɕɛiniino
135 ko Alla haali. Nuuhu ina waɓnoo hoolaare muuɓum e Alla ñiiɓɛo o, ko ɓuum waɓi
136 o ɓooftii koɕɕgol Alla, hay so tawii nih yimɛe heddiiɛe ɛe fof njeddii Alla. Ko
137 gooɕɛingol Nuuhu waɓi Alla daɓndude Nuuhu e jamaanu gooñiiɓo mo o wonnoo o.
138 Mbaɓen ɓuum e hakkillaaɓi men. Alla yiɓi ko ɕgooɕɛinen koɕɕgol mum no Nuuhu
139 nih.

140
141 Kono, ina woodi goɓɓum, ko ɕganndu-ɛaa eɓen mbaawi yiyde ɓum e taariiki
142 annabi Nuuhu. ÷uum ɓuri welde te ɓuri nih heewde maanaa e gooɕɛingol Nuuhu.
143 Mbele aɓa anndi ɓuum? ÷uum ko aadi Alla! Holi ko waɓi aadi Alla ɓuri heewde
144 maanaa e gooɕɛingol Nuuhu? Sabu so tawiino Alla reenaano aadi muuɓum,
145 hoolaare nde Nuuhu joginoo nde nafataa ɓum hay huunde.

146
147 mettiren ɓum yeru: Holi ko kewata so a hooliima neɓɓo, te reenaani koɕɕgol
148 mum? So tawii sehil maa gooto arii e maa, wiyi: ‘Jaɕɕgo, ma mi addane saak
149 gawri, aan e ɓesɕgu maa’ te ɕgooɕɛin-ɛaa koɕɕgol makko; holi ko kewata so
150 tawii o addaani ko o wiyi ko? Yaakaare maa e makko bonat. Yaakaare maa nde
151 pawno-ɛaa e sehil maa nde nafataa ma hay huunde. Holi sabaabu mum? Sabu
152 sehil maa o waɓaani ko o wiyi ko. ɕgooɕɛinno-ɛaa ko mo reenataano aadi mum.

153
154 Kono wonaa noon Alla wayi. Binndi ɛi mbiyi: *So en ɕgonii jamfanteeɛe, kaɕko ko*
155 *o aadiyanke, ɕgati o waawaa luurondirde e hoore makko. (2 Tim 2.13) ... Aadee*
156 *kala ko huɓo te tedduɕgal mum fof ko piindi huɓo; huɓo yoorat, piindi saama,*
157 *kono koɕɕgol Joomiraaɓo ɕgol woodat haa abada. ... Kala gooɕɛinɓo mo,*
158 *yaakaare mum bonataa muk! (1 Piy 1.24-25; Jab 25.3) Alla ko aadiyaɕke, (1*
159 *Kor 1.9) Alla ko ñiiɓɛo! Ko o fodi, o waɓat ɓum!*

160
161 E taariiki Nuuhu, en njiyii haa laaɓi no Alla waɓiri kala ko fodnoo. En njaɕɕgii no
162 Alla daɓndirnoo kala naatnooɓo e laana he, e no ñaawirnoo kala gonnooɓo boawal,
163 no o wiyranoo ɓum nih. Te en njiyii kadi no Alla reeniri Nuuhu e fittaandu mum,
164 e ko Nuuhu rokkiri mo yiiyam kullon no Alla yiɓirnoo ɓum nih. Te en njaɕɕgii kadi
165 no Alla waɓirnoo timtimol mum e duule he, mbele Nuuhu e yimɛe fof mbaasa
166 yejjitde, *Alla ko aadiyaɕke.*

167

168 Ah, banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe, so tawii en njejjitii ko njaɕɕgu-Ƴen hannde ko fof, haa
169 heddii geƳel gootel, yoo won ɕgel Ƴoo: *Alla ko aadiyaɕke!* Ko o fodi ko, o
170 waƳat Ƴum e ko leeli-leeli e miijo neƳƳo kala. *Alla ko aadiyaɕke, ... te*
171 *gooɕƳinƳo mo fof, goddol mum taƳataa.* (1 Kor 1.9; 1 Piy 2.6)

172

173 ÷uum noon, ɕgooɕƳinen Alla, te njaƴen koɕɕgol mum. WaƳde noon, naftoro-Ƴen
174 taariiki annabi Nuuhu wondude e ilam Ƴufan Ƴam:
175 Ñemmben hoolaare Nuuhu nde, mo ɕganndu-Ƴaa ko gooɕƳinnooƳo haala Alla.
176 Woto ñemmben yimƴe jamaanu Nuuhu, ƴe ɕganndu-Ƴaa ɕgooɕƳinaano haala Alla.
177 Ko Ƴuum waƳi ƴe halkaade.

178

179 ÷uum noon, ko Ƴoo pot-Ƴen haaƳde hannde. E jaɕde meeƳen aroore, so Alla
180 jaƴii, ma en njuurno haa ɕgannden no iwdi Nuuhu ndi wuurdunoo, te ma en njij
181 kadi holi to ujunnaaje ujunnaaje ƳemƳe aduna Ƴe ɕgummii.

182

183 Duum noon, haa yeewtere men aroore, so Alla jaƴii. Yoo moƳƳere Alla won e
184 mon, te mbaƳton hakillaaji mon e gooɕga o: *Alla ko aadiyaɕke, ... te gooɕƳinƳo*
185 *mo fof, goddol mum taƳataa.* (1 Kor 1.9; 1 Piy 2.6)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41

Winndannde 16

BABEL: MAWNIKINAARE NE++O (Las 10; 11.1-9)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla ñiiƴo o, mo yiƴaa hay gooto halko, jiƴo yoo yimƴe fof mbaajto koye mumen ndaƴa. Amin mbeltii no feewi e ko min mbaawi artude hannde waƴande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

Ko e yeewtere sakkitiinde nde min ɔgoortinoo jaɔde men faytunde e annabi Nuuhu. En njiyiino no Alla fodirnoo momtirde yimƴe e dow leydi ilam ƴufan sabaabunde ooñaare mumen. Hakke duuƴi teemedere, Alla muñaniino bakkodinooƴe ƴe, tawi Nuuhu ina seha laana jogorka wonde daƴirka kala naatƴo e makka. Kono hay gooto tuubaani bakkatuuji mum haa gooɔƴini kabaaru Alla ñiiƴo o, so wonaa Nuuhu e ƴesɔgu mum. Waƴde, to waƴtan ƴo, Alla peewƴo , ñiiƴo o, waƴiino kala ko fodnoo, maanaam o momtii kala mo ɔganndu-ƴaa rewaano e damal laana he, te o daƴndii kala dewnooƴo e maggal, no o wiyruno ƴum nih.

Jooni noon, ma en ƴennu yeeso e deftere Lasli he, haa ɔgannden ko kewnoo e jamaanu dewnooƴo e jamaanu annabi Nuuhu o. Yeewtere men hannde, ina waƴi maanaa no feewi, e jamaanu mo ɔgon-ƴen o, sabu haala Alla ka wiyi: *Ko winndanoo adan ko fof winndiranoo ko ɔgam rokkude en hakkille, mbele, sabaabunde muñal e ƴerƴe cemmbiƴƴe ƴe Binndi ƴi ɔgaddani en ƴe, eƴen njogoo ƴamaawu.* (Room 15.4)

E yeewtere men nde mbaƴ-ƴen e annabi Nuuhu, en njiyiino Nuuhu joginoo ko ƴiƴe tato: Seem, Haama wondude e Yaafasa. Kadi Binndi ƴi kolli en ko e ƴeen yimƴe tato leyyi aduna ƴi fof njalti. Seem woni baaba mum Yahuuda'en e Safalƴe ƴe. Ko ƴuri heewde e Afriknaaƴe noon e Sinwa'en njalti ko e iwdi Haama. Tuubakooƴe ƴe noon, kañum'en, ɔgummi ko e iwdi Yaafasa.

Kala jiƴo yaajnude ganndal mum ko fayti e iwdi leyyi ƴi, ina waawi jaɔɔgude e simoore sappoƴere e simoore sappo e gooƴere e nder deftere adiinde e Tawreeta. Kono e jaɔde men hannde, ko geƴel gootel mbaawaten laaƴnude ko fayti e iwdi ƴiƴe tato Nuuhu ƴe, maanaam Seem, Haama wondude e Yaafasa. Ko nih wayi: Seem woni taani mum mo Alla suƴinoo mbele Daƴndoowo jogornooƴo arde e aduna he ina yalta e mum. Ko ƴuum waƴi, Binndi ceniiƴi ƴi ƴuri toppitaade taariiki iwdi Seem, sabu ko e iwdi makko annabaaƴe Alla ƴe ɔgummii, te ko e makko kadi Daƴndoowo aduna o yalti, maanaam e duhol makko.

42 ÷uum noon, en njiyii leyyi aduna £i fof njalti ko e ¥i¥¥e tato Nuuhu ¥e: miin e
43 maa wondude e Senegaalnaa¥e ¥e fof, e Gammbinaa¥e ¥e fof e Afriknaa¥e ¥e
44 fof, e Sinwaa'en ¥e e Tuubakoo¥e ¥e wondude e Safal¥e ¥e, e Yahuuda'en ¥e,
45 maanaam leyyi aduna £i fof. Kala guur£o hannde ummii ko e Nuuhu, te kala leñol
46 ¢gol joomum waawi jeyeede, ummii tan ko e gooto e ¥een ¥i¥¥e tato. ÷uum
47 noon, e£en mbaawi wiye, so e£en £oo hannde, wa£i £um ko Nuuhu goo¢£iniino
48 Alla haa feewni laana mbele da£ndude ¥es¢gu mum. Sabu nde o da£ndi ¥es¢gu
49 makko nde, ko taaniraa¥e men o da£ndunoo.

50

51 E nder deftere Tawreeta noon, en njiyii no Alla wa£irnoo e Nuuhu barke, kañum e
52 ¥i¥¥e mum ¥e, wiye £umen: *Njeñee, keewee, kebbinee aduna o.* (Las 9.1) Hono
53 noon, caggal duu¥i teemedde e teemedde, aduna o fu££itii heewde yim¥e. Te
54 hono noon kadi, o fu££itii heewde bakkaat. En njiyii haa gasi, Nuuhu wondude e
55 ¥i¥¥e mum ¥e, ko bakkodinoo¥e ¢gonnoo, no kala bani Aadama. Nde ¥e naati e
56 laana he kadi, a¥e ¢gondunoo e bakkaat ma¥¥e mo ¥e yetti e Aadama o.
57 Wa£de, nde ¥e njalti e laana he, ¥e njaltidii e bakkaat e nder ¥er£e ma¥¥e.
58 Hono noon, iwdi Nuuhu fof ko bakkodinoo¥e ¢gonnoo, no taaniraa¥e mumen nih.
59 Haal-pulaar'en mbiyi: 'Doomburu jibintaa ko asataa.' Wa£de noon, bani Aadama
60 jibintaa ko bakkodintaa. Bakkaat ke¥tinoo£o Aadama gila e fu££oode o, ko kañum
61 wa£i enen fof ko en bakkodinoo¥e.

62

63 Hono noon, en njiyii, caggal duu¥i teemedde e teemedde, ko ¥uri heewde e iwdi
64 Nuuhu wondaaka Alla e sago mum. ²e ¢goo¢£inaani ko¢¢gol Alla ¢gol no
65 taaniraa¥e ma¥¥e, Set, Henok e Nuuhu nih. ²e njejjitii Alla te ¥e njaaraani £um e
66 ko rokki ¥e ¢guurndam, naa¢ge, to¥o e ñameele ko. Timtimol ¢gol Alla wa£i e
67 duule he mbele siftinde ¥e aadi mum, ¥e ¢ganndaano nih ko ¢gol firti.

68

69 Ke£o-£en ko ko¢¢gol Alla ¢gol haali ko fayti e ma¥¥e. ¿gol wiye: *²e ¢galaa daliilu*
70 *tawde ¥e ¢ganndii Alla, ¥e teddinaani £um no Alla nih, ¥e njettaani £um; kono ¥e*
71 *majjin koye ma¥¥e e mijjooji bolle puuy£e, te ¥er£e ma¥¥e, £e ¢galaa*
72 *hakkilantaagu £e ¢gullaama e ni¥¥ere. A¥ena piytoroo becce hakkilantee¥e tawi ko*
73 *¥e haa¢gaa¥e; ... kam¥e yettu¥e fenaande, ¥e lomtini goo¢ga Alla o, kam¥e*
74 *sujjanoo¥e tagoore, rewoo¥e £um, ¢goppi Jom tagoore mo jettoo£e ¢goodani haa*
75 *abada o.* (Room 1.21-22, 25) Aamiini.

76

77 Mbele on nanii no iwdi Nuuhu yahratnoo? No Kayin e iwdi muu£um nih, ko ¥uri
78 heewde e ma¥¥e cu¥inoo ko ubbude goo¢ga o e rewde ko feewaani. ²e mba£anii
79 koye ma¥¥e diineeji, te ¥e ndewaani laawol peewal ¢gol Alla lelni ¢gol. A¥e
80 njoginoo diine, kono ko diine mo wonaano goo¢ga, sabu o yerondiraani e ko Alla
81 wiye ko. ÷uum noon, holi mo ¥e ke£otonoo? Ko Seytaane ¥e ke£otonoo.

82

83 Ina woofnoo neffo gooto iwdi Haama, ¥iy Nuuhu £ifa¥o o, biyetenoo£o Nimrod.
84 O wonnoo ko neffo gooñii£o no feewi. Nimrod wuuriino duu¥i teemedde joyi
85 caggal ilam £ufan £am. Innde makko firtata ko ‘Jeddoowo’. Nimrod ina jogiino
86 ganndal no feewi, kono o anndaano Alla. O labinooma nih yeddude ko¢¢gol Alla
87 ¢gol. O rewi ko e laawol Lusifeer wondude e Kayin e yim¥e jamaanu Nuuhu ¥e,
88 o salii kalfaandi Alla. No Kayin e iwdi mum nih, Nimrod anniyinooma wuurde
89 ¢guurndam £am ¢ganndu-£aa Alla alaa heen. Nimrod mahiino gure maw£e. Te £o
90 wa£tan £o, Nimrod e wondii¥e mum ¢ganniyinooma wa£de wuro wooto maw¢go,
91 £o yim¥e aduna ¥e fof mbaawi ho£de, ¢gona gooto. £goon wuuro wiyetenoo ko
92 Babel.

93
94 Nja¢¢gen, jooni noon, e simoore sappo e goo¥ere e nder deftere Lasli he, mbele
95 ¢gannden ko Binndi £i kaali ko fayti e wuro maw¢go, ¢go Nimrod e wondii¥e mum
96 ¥e ¢ganniyinoo mahde. Binndi £i mbiyi: *Yim¥e aduna ¥e fof ko £em¢gal gootal*
97 *kaalatnoo, ko kelme goote naftortonoo. 2e ¢gummii fu£naa¢ge, ¥e ¢gari haa e*
98 *jeeje¢gol gootal e leydi Sineyaar, ¥e ko£i £oon. 2e mbiyondiri e koye ma¥¥e:*
99 *“Njehen mahoyen tuufeeje, cuumten £e ha £e tii£a!” 2e mahiri tuufeeje ¥akke £um*
100 *lomtii kaaje, ¥e mba£i hakkunde majje koltaar £um lomtii ¥akkere mbele a£e*
101 *njokkondira. Caggal £uum, ¥e mbiyondiri e koye ma¥¥e: “Mahen sahare, ndarnen*
102 *heen sooroo googotoo£o e asamaan! Hono noon, ma en ¢gon nanaa¥e, ka£en*
103 *koye men sareede e njaajeendi leydi ndi fof.” (Las 11.1-4)*

104
105 Wa£de, en njiyii no bani Aadama’en ¢ganniyirinoo mahde wuro maw¢go wondude e
106 sooroo toow£o, googotoo£o e asamaan. Holi ko wa£i ¥e yi£de mahde oon sooroo
107 toow£o? Wa£i £um ko mawnikinaare ma¥¥e e salaare ma¥¥e kalfaandi Alla.
108 Nimrod e wondunoo¥e e mum ¥e, nji£noo ko naneede e aduna he. 2e ¢ganniyinoo
109 ko renndinde yim¥e aduna ¥e fof £o nokku gooto, mbele a¥e ndañã doole, ¥e
110 mbaasa saraade e leydi he. Kono, ko ¥e ¢ganniyinoo wa£de ko welaano Alla. Alla
111 wiynoo ko yoo ¥i¥¥e Nuuhu ¥e njeeñ e dow leydi he, caroo e mayri. Kono
112 taaniraa¥e Nuuhu ¥e, cikkatno ko kañum’en ¥uri Alla jom ñii¥al o yöyde. 2er£e
113 ma¥¥e ko keewnoo£e mawnikinaare te ko ¥e salinoo¥e Alla.

114
115 Kono, Binndi £i kaali, mbiyi: ... *ko yim¥e teddinta ko, ko haram £o Alla. (Luk*
116 *16.15) Kala mawnikini£o, yandinte; kadi kala jankini£o, mawninte. (Mac 23.12)*
117 Mawninde neffo walla yi£de naneede, ko bakkaat e yeeso Alla. Sabu ko innde
118 wootere tan woodi, haandunde e teddu¢gal, ko innde Joomiraa£o Jom ñii¥al, tag£o
119 asamaan e leydi! No Binndi £i mbiyi £um nih: *Kala paarnotoo£o, yoo faarno e*
120 *Joomiraa£o o. £gati wonaa mantoowo hoore mum woni ja¥aa£o, ja¥aa ko mo*
121 *Joomiraa£o o manti. (2 Kor 10.17-18)*

122
123 Kono, e sahaa Nimrod, ko ¥uri heewde e bani Aadama’en nattiino wondeede innde
124 Joomiraa£o o. Alla e ko¢¢gol mum ¥e coklaani. To ba¢¢ge ma¥¥e, ¥e miijotono,

125 Ƴe mbiya Ƴe coklaani hay gooto ina haalana Ƴe huunde. Miijo maƳƳe ko jeyde
126 hoore mum e salaade Alla. Haa jooni, ɔgoon miijo nana e Ƴernde bani Aadama.
127 EƎen njija Ǝum nih e cukalel tokosel ina wiya: “Ha ay!” alaa noon ko haali
128 mawƳe Ƴe! Ko Ǝuum waƎi aduna o heewde hare e duko. Holi ko waƎi kareeli
129 wonde e nder galleeji Ǝi, walla e hakkunde leyyi Ǝi? Ko miijo jeyde hoore mum
130 wiyooɔgo: “Ko miin ardii hoore am! Aadaaji am njonii kam! Diine am ko moyyo!
131 Taariiki am Ƴuri! Leñol am Ƴuri leyyi kala hakkille! Innde am Ƴuri fof waƎde
132 maanaa! Hoore am! YiƎde am! Golle am! Kaalis am! ÷um Ǝoo am! ÷um Ǝoo
133 am! ÷um Ǝoo am mo gasataa.” Gooto fof ina fooda ina fayri e hoore mum.

134

135 Kono Alla yiƎaa ɔgoon miijo, sabu ko innde makko tan haandi e tedduɔgal. Ko
136 Ǝuum waƎi, o wiya e koɔɔgol makko: “*Ko miin woni JoomiraaƎo o, ko Ǝuum woni*
137 *innde am; te mi rokkataa hay gooto goƎƎo tedduɔgal am!*” (Esa 42.8)

138

139 Kono en njiyii, fuƎƎotonooƳe mahde sooroo googotooƎo e asamaan Ƴe, ko
140 tedduɔgal mumen tan njiilotonoo. 2e njejjiitino innde Jom tagoore o, kaanduƎo e
141 njettoor haa abada o. ÷uum ina haawni no feewi! DuuƳi teemedde joyi caggal ilam
142 Ǝufan Ǝam, en njiyii, yimƳe Ƴe nduttitiima e bonannde haa mbayi no yimƳe Ƴe
143 mbaynoo ko adii Alla ina adda ilam Ǝufan Ǝam e dow leydi! 2e mbaynoo ko no
144 pucci nih, no Ǝi lootori haa laaƳi fof, ko noon tan Ǝi tallortoo.

145

146 Alla noon, holi ko waƎnoo? Mbele omo waawnoo jaƳde saliiƳe kalfaandi makko?
147 Alaa! Hay gooto waawaa, caggal nde salii Ǝooftaade Alla, daƎde ñaawoore mum.
148 Njuurno-Ǝen jooni e Binndi Ǝi haa ɔgannden ko Alla waƎi. Koɔɔgol Alla ɔgol wiya:
149 *JoomiraaƎo o jippii e asamaan mbele omo yiya sahre e sooroo mo yimƳe Ƴe*
150 *ɔgonnoo e mahde o. Caggal Ǝuum, o wiya: “Eyyoo, kamƳe fof aƳeni Ǝoo ndenti*
151 *aƳe ɔgonti leñol gootol, aƳe kaala Ǝemɔgal gootal! So Ƴe puƎƎoriima nih, ko*
152 *heddi heen ko hay huunde waawaa haƎde Ƴe waƎde kala ko Ƴe njiƎi waƎde.*
153 *Ndeen noon, njippo-Ǝen, njiƳen Ǝemɔgal maƳƳe ɔgal, kaƎen Ƴe faamondirde!”*
154 *JoomiraaƎo o sari Ƴe e nder leydi he fof, Ƴe ɔgoppi mahgol sahre nde. Ko Ǝuum*
155 *waƎi, sahre nde inniraa Babel, sabaabunde ko JoomiraaƎo o jiiƳi ko Ǝemɔgal*
156 *maƳƳe ɔgal. Ko Ǝoon kadi o sardi yimƳe Ƴe e leydi ndi fof.* (Las 11.5-9)

157

158 ÷uum noon, en njiyii no Alla bonniri peeje Nimrod wondude e woƎƳe anniyinooƳe
159 mahde wuro mawɔgo mbele ina nanee. Alla waylii ƎemƎe maƳƳe haa Ƴe ndoɔki
160 faamondirde. Ko hono noon Alla sardi Ƴe e dow leydi fof. Nimrod e yimƳe mum
161 ɔgonnoo ko e feewjude riiwde Alla e foolde aduna o, kono Alla foolii Ƴe e ko jiiƳi
162 ƎemƎe aduna Ǝe. Te ko Ǝuum waƎi haa jooni, leyyi teemedde e teemedde,
163 wondude e ƎemƎe ujunnaaje ujunnaaje woodde e dow leydi.

164

165 Yimƴe mahatnooƴe sahare Babel et sooroo mum ɕgo njiilotonoo tan ko darja koye
166 mumen. 2e njiɓnoo ko wuurde ɕguurndam ɓam aldaa e Alla. 2e njiɓnoo ko wonde
167 nanaaƴe.

168

169 Aan noon, holi ko njiiloto-ɓaa? Yiɓde maa? ... walla yiɓde Alla?
170 Darja maa? ... walla darja Alla? ÷ooftade Alla? ... walla yeddude ɓum?
171 Holi innde nde mawnintaa? Innde hoore maa ... walla innde Alla?
172 Holi jettooɓe Ƴuranɓe ma? Jettooɓe yimƴe ... walla jettooɓe Alla?

173

174 Waɓde noon a dañii ko selli keɕ: Darja neɓɓo ko Ƴennoowo, kono darja Alla ko
175 ñiiƳo haa abada. So aɓa yeewa noon, yeew darja Alla, sabu Binndi ɓi mbiyi:
176 *Aadee kala ko huɓo te tedduɕgal mum fof ko piindi huɓo; huɓo yoorat, piindi*
177 *saama, kono koɕɕgol Joomiraaɓo ɕgol woodat haa abada. (1 Piy 1.24-25)*
178 *Joomiraaɓo haalii, wiyi: Woto keewɓo hakkille wasoto sabaabunde hakkilantaagal*
179 *mum, woto cemmbolinɓo wasoto sabaabunde semmbe mum, woto galo wasoto*
180 *sabaabunde ɕgalu mum. Kono kala jiɓɓo wasaade yoo waso sabaabunde ɓum ɓoo:*
181 *dañde hakkille e anndude mi, anndude ko miin woni Joomiraaɓo baɓoowo moƳƳere,*
182 *foɓde e peewal e dow leydi; sabu ko ɓuum woni ko welata mi. – Koɕɕgol*
183 *Joomiraaɓo. (Yer 9.23-24)*

184

185 ÷uum noon banndiraaƴe, ko ɓoo min poti haaɓde hannde. On njaaraama sabu
186 keɓogol mon. So Alla jaƳii, e yeewtere men aroore, ma en ndefto ko njaɕɕgu-ɓen
187 ko, gila e fuɓɓoode haa ɓoo.

188

189 ÷uum noon, haa ñande woɓnde. Yoo moƳƳere Alla won e mon, te miiɓto-ɓon ko
190 Binndi ɓi kaali, mbiyi: *Wonaa mantoowo hoore mum woni jaƳaaɓo, jaƳaa ko mo*
191 *Joomiraaɓo o manti. (2 Kor 10.18)*

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 17

TARO 1 (Las 1-11)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom peewal o, jiffo yimƴe fof ndaƴa, ɔgannda gooɔga o. Min ɔgartii hannde jokkande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL. E jeewte amen he, min njaɔɔgat e Binndi annabaaƴe he, min kolla laawol ɔgol Alla Ielnani neffo mbele ina waawa wonde peewfo e yeeso mum.

Hannde noon, e ballal Alla, min ɔganniyiima reftaade e toɔɔgude ko njaɔɔguno-ƴen ko gila e fuƴfoode haa hannde e nder TAWREETA annabi Muusaa. Tawreeta woni deftere adannde e Binndi annabaaƴe ƴi, ande heewi nafoore no feewi, sabu ko kayre woni ɔgooroondi ndi Alla e hoore mum waƴi, mbele mbaawen andude kala ko nan-ƴen, so tawii ko e Alla ummii walla alaa. Tawreeta noon waƴi ko defte joyi walla pecce joyi. Feccere adannde nde wiyetee ko LASLI. Woni e mayre ko capanƴe joyi simoore. E jaɔƴeele men he, min puƴforinoo ko simoore adannde nde, haa jooni amina e simoore sappo e goo nde.

Mbele oƴon mbaawi siftorde aaye gadano e koɔɔgol Alla ɔgol? Njaɔɔgiten mo. O wiyi: *E fuƴfoode, Alla tagi asamaan e leydi.* (Las 1.1) E ƴuum, en njiyiino ko Alla woni Jom ƴiiƴal. E fuƴfoode he, hay huunde alaano; ko Alla tan wonnoo guurfo. Alla ko Ruuhu Ceniiƴo, te o alaa fuƴfoode. Ko ƴuum waƴi, aaye gadano e Binndi he wiyi: *E fuƴfoode ... Alla!*

Hono noon, ko adii nde Alla ina taga aduna o, en njiyiino no o tagirnoo ujunnaaje ujunnaaje ujunere ruuuuji ceniiƴi, o inniri ƴumen maleykaaji. E maleykaaji ƴi, ina woodnoo maleyka gooto ƴurnoofo keddiiƴi ƴi fof hakkille e ƴoƴre. Ko oon wonnoo Lusifeer, gonnoofo kaliifa maleykaaji ƴi fof. Kono waƴi ƴalawma gooto, Lusifeer woni e bakkaade, o hiri Alla e ƴernde makko, ha o yiƴi ƴettude jappeere Alla nde. Ina woodnoo kadi maleykaaji goƴƴi keewƴi, cuƴinooƴi rewde e Lusifeer wondude e bakkaat muuƴum o. Ko ƴuum waƴnoo Alla, mo waawaa wondude e ko boni o, riiwde Lusifeer wondude e maleykaaji bonƴi ƴi, te innde Lusifeer waylii wonti Seytaane, ko firtata ‘Luutndiiƴo Alla’. Te caggal nde Alla riiwi Seytaane wondude e maleykaaji muuƴum, o tagani ƴe jeyɔgol ɔgol ƴifataa. Te Binndi ƴi kaali, mbiyi, ƴande ƴalawma ƴaawoore nde, Alla Jom peewal o maa weddo Seytaane e ɔgoal jeyɔgol wondude e kala dewfo e mum.

Hono noon, en njaɔɔgiino no Joomiraafo o tagirnoo e nder balƴe jeegom asamaan, leydi, geej e kala ko woni heen, te o tagiraani ƴum hay huunde ko wonaa koɔɔgol makko! Kala ko Alla feewnunoo, o feewnatnoo ƴum ko neffo mo

43 o anniyinoo tagde o. Neƙƙo woni tagoore Ƴurnde faayodinnde e kala ko Alla tagi,
44 sabu Alla tag mo, nanndini mo e hoore mum! Alla yiƙnoo ko jokkondirde e makko
45 jokkere welnde. Ko ƙuum waƙi, o loowi e ruuhu neƙƙo hakkille mbele neƙƙo ina
46 waawa anndude Alla, o rokki ƙum Ƴernde mbele ina waawa yiƙde Alla, te o waƙi
47 e mum sago mbele ina waawa suƳanaade hoore mum nanande Alla, walla waasde
48 ƙum nanande.

49
50 Hono noon, e simoore ƙiƙmere e nder Tawreeta, en njaƙƙgiino no Alla waƙirnoo
51 ƙgesa Eden e dow leydi, o waƙi heen neƙƙo mo o tagnoo o, maanam Aadama.
52 Alla e moƳƳere mum, rokkii huunde fof Aadama mbele ina waawa hoƙde e jam
53 wondude e mbelemma timmuƙo. Te ƙande Alla tagi Aadama nde, wiyi ƙum: “*Aƙa*
54 *waawi ƙaamde e leƙƙe ƙgesa ba fof, so wonaa lekki ganndal moƳƳere e bonannde*
55 *ki. A ƙaamataa e makki, sabu nde ƙaam-ƙaa heen fof a maayat.*” (Las 2.16-
56 17) Hono noon, en njiyii no Alla haaliri mbele Ƴeewtindaade neƙƙo mo tagi o.
57 Alla yiƙnoo ko jokkondirde e neƙƙo mo tagnoo o jokkere welnde; ko ƙuum waƙi, o
58 Ƴeewtindii mo, ha o rokki mo baawƙe suƳaade hakkunde laawol peewal e laawol
59 ooƙaare. Te kadi, e ƙalawma mo Alla tagi Aadama o, o rokki ƙum dokkal moƳƳal
60 no feewi! Maanaam o tagi debbo e Ƴiyal wirƙgo ƙgal o ittunoo e Aadama, o
61 addani ƙum. Aadama inniri mo Hawaa. Hono noon, e ƙalawma jeegoƳiijo o, Alla
62 timminiino golle muuƙum. Te Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *Alla wiyi ko waƙi ko fof, tawi fof ina*
63 *moƳƳi no feewi.* (Las 1.31) Te e ƙalawma jeeƙaƳiijo o, Alla fooftii e golle mum
64 kala.

65
66 E nder simoore tataƳere he, en njiyiino no bakkaat naatirnoo e aduna. Binndi ƙi
67 ndaaranii en, wonde ƙalawma gooto, tawi Aadama e Hawaa ina ndarii e sara lekki
68 ki Alla haƙnoo Ƴe ki, Seytaane ari e annama baajol leydi, wiyi: “*Ko gooƙga tigi*
69 *ko Alla wiyi: ‘Woto on ƙaam teƳƳitte leƙƙe ƙgesa ba fof?’ Debbo o jaabii wiyi*
70 *baajol ƙgol: ‘Amin mbaawi ƙaamde teƳƳitte leƙƙe ƙgesa ba fof, so wonaa teƳƳitte*
71 *lekki ƙgonki e hakkunde mabba ki. Alla wiyi: ‘Woto ƙaamee heen, woto memee*
72 *heen, woto on maayde.’” Tan baajol ƙgol wiyi debbo o: “Muk, on maayataa!*
73 *Kono Alla ina anndi, nde ƙaam-ƙon heen fof, maa gite mon peertu, mbayon no*
74 *Alla nih, ƙganndon ko moƳƳi, ƙganndon ko boni.”* (Las 3.1-5)

75
76 Hono noon, en njiyii no Seytaane yeddiri koƙƙgol Alla! Holi ko jogori heƳtaade
77 Aadama e Hawaa so Ƴe ƙaamii e lekki ki Alla haƙnoo Ƴe ki? Alla wiyi ko ƙum
78 ƙoo: ‘On *maayat.*’ Holi ko Seytaane wiyi kaƙum? O wiyi ko ƙum ƙoo: ‘On
79 *maayataa.*’ Holi koƙƙgol ƙgol Aadama e Hawaa cuƳii, ƙgooƙƙini ƙum te njaƳi ƙum:
80 koƙƙgol Alla walla koƙƙgol Seytaane? Binndi ƙi kollii en wonde Aadama e Hawaa
81 cuƳinoo ko koƙƙgol Seytaane, haa Ƴe ƙaami e ƳiƳe lekki ki Alla haƙnoo Ƴe ki!
82 Seytaane fuuntiino Hawaa, kono Aadama suƳinooma salaade yamiroore Alla, rewii e
83 ko feewaani. Hono noon, Binndi ceniiƙi ƙi mbiyi: *Bakkaat ko e neƙƙo gooto rewii*

84 *naati aduna, addori maayde. Maayde rexi e yimye fof, cƕgati yimye fof mbakkodinii.*
85 (Room 5.12)
86

87 Ko adii £uum, en njiyiino no Alla riiwiri Aadama e Hawaa e cƕgesa Eden he, no o
88 wiyrunoo £um nih. Kono hade makko riiwde ye, Alla fodiino, e jeeycƕgal joo£cƕgal,
89 no yi£irnoo nelde e aduna he Da£ndoowo, mbele ina da£nda bani Aadama e doole
90 Seytaane, bakkaat e maayde. Te Alla rokkii fi£nde ndeen fodoore nde wari kullon,
91 wa£ani ye comci cƕguru, yoorni £umen Aadama e Hawaa. Hono noon, Alla
92 anndiniino Aadama e Hawaa, wiyi: *Njo£di bakkaat ko maayde*, (Room 6.23) *te so*
93 *yiiyam rufaanii, yaafuya woodaani!* (Bar 9.22)
94

95 E nder simoore naya¥ere he, en nja£cƕgiino daarol paytu£gol e ¥i¥ye £i£o Aadama
96 adiiye ye, maanaam Kayin e Abel. En njiyiino no Abel sakkorinoo Alla dammuli
97 mum dikki £i cƕgalaa ella, hirsii £umen no sadak momtoowo bakkaat, no Alla
98 wiyrunoo £um nih. Kono Kayin kañum, wonnoo ko e fewjude peeje hoore mum
99 mbele ina ¥adtoowo Alla, o addani Alla ko o remnoo. Hono noon, Binndi £i mbiyi:
100 *Joomiraa£o o ja¥ani Abel e sadak mum, kono o ja¥anaani Kayin e sadak mum.*
101 (Las 4.4–5) Alla waajinooma Kayin mbele ina waajtoowo hoore mum, ja¥a laawol
102 peewal cƕgol o lelñi cƕgol, kono Kayin wa£aani hay huunde so wonaa sekde e
103 warde Abel miñum.
104

105 Kono Alla rokkiino Aadama e Hawaa ¥i££o go££o biyetee£o Set. Set, no Abel nih,
106 ko goo££innoo£o Alla, te ina ¥adtoowo £um yiiyam sadak. Hono noon, en njiyiino
107 cuu£i £i£i jaltu£i e Aadama, maanan iwdi Kayin e iwdi Set. Iwdi Kayin
108 goo££inaano Alla, kono e nder iwdi Set ina wa£noo goo££in¥e Alla. Ina woodnoo
109 ne££o gooto iwdi Set, biyetenoowo Henok. Henok wondiino e Alla e nder jamaanu
110 goonii£o, bon£o.
111

112 Henok ina joginoo taaniraa£o gooto biyetenoowo Nuuhu. E sahaa annabi Nuuhu, en
113 njiyiino no Alla fodirnoo momtirde yimye ilam £ufan, sabaabunde ooñaare mumen. E
114 oon jamaanu bon£o, ko Nuuhu tan goo££innoo Alla, ko £uum wa£i Alla wiyde mo
115 yo o feewnu laana mbaayka no bakanal mawcƕgal nih, potnooka wonande mo da£irka
116 ka£ko e ¥escƕgu makko wondude e kullon keewkon. Hakke duu¥i teemedere Alla
117 muñaniino bakkodinoo¥e ye, tawi Nuuhu ina seha laana ka. Kono hay gooto
118 waajtaaki hoore mum haa goo££ini haala Alla ka, so wonaa Nuuhu e ¥escƕgu
119 mum. Wa£de, £o sakkiti £o, Alla peew£o o, aadiyanke o, wa£iino kala ko fodnoo
120 ko, kala mo ja¥aano goo£ga o, wondude e kala beltotonoo£o e ooñaare, o wa£i e
121 mumen kuugal makko! Yimye fof kalkinooma e ilam £ufan £am so wonaa Nuuhu e
122 ¥escƕgu mum.
123

124 En njiyiino kadi no Nuuhu dañirnoo ¥i¥ye tato, Seem, Haama e Yaafasa. Ko e
125 ¥een yimye tato, leyyi aduna £i fof njalti. Kono, en njiyii, ko ¥uri heewde e iwdi

126 ma~~ƴ~~ƴe, yejjitiino Alla e koɕɕgol mum. E jaɕde men ƴennunde nde, e simoore
127 sappo e goo nde, en njaɕɕgiino no Nimrod e wondiiƴe mum ɕganniyirinoo
128 renndinde yimƴe aduna ƴe fof e nokku gooto, ƴe maha sahare mawnde wiyeteende
129 Babel wondude e sooroo toowɓo, ƴe caloo kalfaandi Alla. Kono Alla ñaawii ƴe,
130 nde jiiƴi ɓemɓe ma~~ƴ~~ƴe, kadi sari ƴe e dow leydi. Waɓde noon, e ko ra~~ƴ~~ƴi,
131 ɓuum ko ko njaɕɕguno-ɓen tuggi e simoore adanne haa e simoore sappo e
132 gooƴere e deftere Lasli he.

133

134 Jooni noon, holi no mbaawirten wiɓtude haa paamen ko njiyno-ɓen e jaɕɓeele he
135 fof? Holi ko Alla yiɓi anndinde en rewni ɓum e ko kewnoo e fuɓɓoode ko? Ko
136 Alla yiɓi anndinde en heen ina heewi, kono ko geɓel gootel tan mbaawaten
137 faamnude hannde. ɓgeel geɓel ko nih siforii: Alla ko peewɓo, te neɓɓo kañum ko
138 gooñiiɓo.

139

140 E nder jaɕɓeele men he, en njiyiino ooñaare neɓɓo laabi keewɓi. En njiyiino ɓum
141 e ɕgesa Eden he, nde Aadama ñaami e lekki ki Alla haɓnoo ki. ÷uum feeñoyi e
142 ƴi~~ƴ~~ƴe Aadama adiiƴe ƴe, maanaam Kayin, caliiɓo rewde e laawol ɕgol Alla waɓi
143 ɕgol. ‘Kala no baaba wayi, ko noon ƴiɓɓo wayata.’ Hono noon, en njiyiino kadi
144 ooñaare neɓɓo, e iwdi Kayin, e yimƴe sahaa Nuuhu ƴe, wondude e yimƴe
145 feewjatnooƴe mahde sahare Babel nde. E ko ra~~ƴ~~ƴi tan, daarol bani Aadama, ko
146 nih wayi: Neɓɓo ko gooñiiɓo! Ko ɓuum Binndi ɓi kaali, mbiyi: Yimƴe fof ɕgoni ko
147 e njiimaandi bakkaat. ... Alaa fof peewɓo, hay gooto! ... Yimƴe fof ko majjuƴe,
148 no ƴe potiri ko ƴe bonƴe; alaa e ma~~ƴ~~ƴe fof baɓoowo ko moƴƴi, hay gooto.
149 (Room 3.9–10,12)

150

151 ÷uum noon, holi ko pot-ɓen wiɓde heen? Mbele ooñaare neɓɓo ina waawi
152 tunwinde peewal Alla ngal? Muk! *So yimƴe fof ɕgonii fenooƴe haɓataa Alla*
153 *gooɕɓude.* (Room 3.4) Alla ko peewɓo, te ko ceniiɓo! Alla ko ñiiƴɓo, te
154 ñaamtataa koɕɕgol mum! Binndi ɓi mbiyi: *Alla ko annoore, ni~~ƴ~~ƴere alaa e mum.*
155 (1 Yuh 1.5)

156

157 En njiyiino peewal Alla, nde riiwi Lusifeer sabaabunde ko salii kalfaandi makko. Te
158 en njiyiino ɓuum kadi nde o riiwi Aadama e Hawaa sabaabunde ooñaare mumen e
159 waasde mumen wonde aadiyaɕkooƴe. Alla hollirii peewal mum nde fodi Daɓɓoowo
160 peewɓo, potnooɓo arde yoƴana bani Aadama'en bakkaat mumen. En njiytiino ɓum
161 baɕɕge goɓɓo, nde Alla haali wiyi: *So jiiyam rufaani, yaafuya woodaani!* (Bar
162 9.22) Te Alla hollirii peewal mum, nde jaƴani Abel sadak mum, te sali jaƴande
163 Kayin mo ɕganndu-ɓaa wondaaka laawol peewal ɕgol. En njiytiino ɓum kadi nde
164 Alla addi ilam ɓufan ɓam mbele momtude yimƴe jamaanu Nuuhu ƴe, caggal nde o
165 rokki ƴe dumunna juutɓo mbele aƴe mbaajtoo koye ma~~ƴ~~ƴe no o wiyrunoo ɓum nih.
166 O hollitirii peewal makko, nde o jiiƴi ɓemɓe aduna ɓe sabaabunde yimƴe
167 mahatnooƴe sahare Babel nde, te feewjatnooƴe salaade kalfaandi Alla.

168

169 Waɓde noon, e ɓeen jaɓɓeele, Alla yiɓi anndinde en ko laawol mum ko laawol
170 timmuɓgol, peewɓgol; Alla jaɓataa hay gooto mo ɓganndu-ɓaa ko calliɓo laawol
171 peewal ɓgol o waɓi ɓgol.

172

173 Holi no mbaawirten toɓɓgirde taro men hannde? Ko nih: Neɓɓo ko gooɓiiɓo, kono
174 Alla ko peewɓo. Kono ɓuum fotaani bonnude yaakaare men, sabu Alla, e moɓɓere
175 mum, hollirii no ɓe peewaani ɓe mbaawirta wonde feewɓe e yeeso mum. Mbele
176 aɓa anndi laawol peewal ɓgol Alla waɓi ɓgol? So a yiɓii anndude ɓuum, heɓo
177 jeewte men garooje, sabu, so Alla jaɓii, ma min puɓɓo wiɓtude e taariiki neɓɓo
178 biyetenooɓo sehil Alla. Mbele aɓa anndi oon ko holi oon? Oon ko annabi
179 Ibraahiima. Te e taariiki Ibraahiima ma en njiyi ɓe peewaani ɓe no mbaawirta
180 wonde feewɓe e yeeso Alla. Keɓo-ɓee ko Binndi ɓi kaali ko fayti e makko. ÷i
181 mbiyi: *Ibraahiima gooɓɓinii Alla te hiisanaama ɓuum peewal, kadi, o inniraama sehil*
182 *Alla.* (Yaak 2.23) Ndeen noon, banndiraaɓe, ko ɓoo min poti haaɓde hannde.

183

184 ÷uum noon, haa balɓe payɓe. Yoo moɓɓere Alla won e mon, te miiɓto-ɓon e ko
185 Binndi ceniiɓi ɓi kaali, mbiyi: *Ko winndanoo adan ko fof winndiranoo ko ɓgam*
186 *rokkude en hakkille, mbele, sabaabunde muɓal e ɓerɓe cemmbiɓɓe ɓe Binndi ɓi*
187 *ɓgaddani en ɓe, eɓen njogoo ɓamaawu.* (Room 15.4)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndanne 18

IBRAAHIIMA 1: KO WAƊI ALLA NODDUDE ANNABI IBRAAHIIMA (Las 11–12)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom ñiiƴal o, jiffo yimƴe fof ndaƴa, kadi ɗgannda gooɗga o. Amin mbeltii no feewi e ko min ɗgarti hannde jokkande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

Gila e fuƴfoode jaɗde men adiinde haa jooni, njaɗɗgatno-ƴen ko ko fayti e Alla e laawol mum peewal ɗgol. En njaɗɗgiinoo kadi ko fayti e Aadama e Hawaa, wonndude e iwdi mumen hono Kayin e Abel, Set e Henok wondude e Nuuhu e Nimrod. Ko seeƴa tan e taaniraaƴe men ɗgoɗɗɗinnoo Alla e laawol mum peewal ɗgol ko Ƴuri heewde e maƴƴe ɗgoɗɗɗinoo ko Seytaane e laawol mum ooñaare ɗgol.

Hannde noon, en njetiiima e taariiki neƴfo gooto, mo ɗganndu-ƴaa, innde muuƴum ina anndaa no feewi e haala Alla he, te ina jogii darnde waƴnde faayiida timmunde e peeje ƴe Alla lelni mbele bani Aadama'en ina daƴa. Oon neƴfo mo kaalaten, wiyetenoo ko baaba mum leyyi keewƴi, sehil Alla, baaba mum gooɗƴinƴe. Mbele aƴa anndi holi oon neƴfo? Oon ko Ibraahiima, annabi Ibraahiima. Binndi ceniiƴi ƴi kaali no feewi ko fayti e makko. Innde makko yaltii e Binndi annabaaƴe Alla ƴi ko ina Ƴura laabi teemedde tati. ɗuum noon, so Alla jaƴii, hannde wondude e jaɗƴeele meeƴen joyi garooje ƴe, ma en njuurno haa ɗgannden ko Binndi ƴi kaali e ɗguurndam Ibraahiima, biyeteelo sehil Alla. Hannde noon, en ɗganniyiima yuurnaade e fuƴfoode taariiki Ibraahiima, haa njiyen no Alla noddiri mo, e holi ko noddiri mo.

Kono, hade men fuƴfaade, ina waƴi geƴel ɗgel pot-ƴen laaƴnude. ɗganndee, ko adii, Ibraahiima wiyetenooka Ibraahiima, o wiyetenoo ko Ibraam. E jaɗƴeele men garooje, ma en njiy ko waƴi Alla waylude innde Ibraam, wiyi ƴum Ibraahiima. Kono hannde, mbaƴen e hakkillaaji men tan, Ibraahiima adiinoo wiyeede ko Ibraam.

E simoore sappo e gowaƴere e nder deftere Lasli he, eƴen njiya heen no Ibraahiima ummorii e iwdi Seem. Mbele aƴa siftora Seem, Haama e Yaafasa, ƴiiƴe tato Nuuhu ƴe? Hakkunde Seem e Ibraahiima, yontaaji sappo ina lommii ƴoon. Baaba mum Ibraam wiyetenoo ko Tara. Tara jibini Ibraam, Nahor e Haran, te ko Haran jibini Lot. (Las 11.27) Lot ko ƴiy miñi mum Ibraam wonnoo. Te baaba mum Lot ko ko saɗkinoo. Jom suudu Ibraam o wiyetenoo ko Saray. *Saray ko dimaro wonnoo. O dañaani.* (Las 11.30) Ibraam e Saray njiidi baaba gooto, kono ƴe njiidaano yumma.

43 Ibraam jeyanoo ko wuro wiyeteetoo Uur, wonoo e leydi Kaldeya'en, mbiyeteendi
44 jooni Irak. Wuro Ibraam oo wo'ondiraani e nokku lo Nimrod fewjatnoo mahde
45 wuro Babel oo wondude e sooro mum toowo o. Tawi e oon sahaa yim'e leydi
46 ndi ndewatnoo ko sanamuuji. Ibraam nih e hoore mum ko e nder bakkaat
47 jibinanoo, no bani Aadama'en nih fof.

48
49 Kono Binndi Ei mbiyi, wafi nalawma gooto, Alla haaldi e Ibraam. Oon oon, e
50 jamanuujii gadii Ei, Alla haaldatno oon e oon, ka'um e hoore mum e yim'e
51 e, sabu Binndi annabaa'e Ei oodaano. Kono, e sahaa mo tolni-en o, Alla so
52 ina haalda e yim'e e, rewnata um ko e Binndi cenii Ei. Ko um wafi,
53 jaraani nanen daande ummiinde dow asamaan, walla Alla fe'ana en, walla
54 maleyka, mbele oonnden laawol peewal oo. Kala joo'o e Binndi cenii Ei he,
55 maa nan haala Alla.

56
57 Ke'o-en jooni ko Alla wiyoo Ibraam ko. E simoore sappo e Efa'e, e aaye
58 gadano he, Binndi Ei mbiyi: *Joomiraa'o o wiyi Ibraam: "Ummo leydi maa, leydi*
59 *baaba ma'en. Ummo galle baaba maa, payaa leydi njogor-mi hollude ma ndi."*
60 (Las 12.1)

61
62 Mbele on nanii ko Alla wiyoo Ibraam ko? O wiyi mo yo o yaltu galle baaba
63 makko, o woppa banndiraa'e makko, o yalta leydi makko, te o yaha to leydi ndi
64 Alla jogori hollude mo. E miijo ne'o, ko Alla wiyoo Ibraam ko ina metti no
65 feewi. Kono noon, Alla ko ko anniyinoo barkinde mo no feewi.

66
67 Jooni noon, njoo'giten aaye o wondude e aayeeji E'i dew'i heen Ei, haa
68 oonnden holi sabaabu Alla noddii Ibraam, wiyi um yoo yah e leydi oo'ndi.
69 *Joomiraa'o o wiyi Ibraam: "Ummo leydi maa, leydi baaba ma'en. Ummo galle*
70 *baaba maa, payaa leydi njogor-mi hollude ma ndi. Ma mi w'e le'ol maw'oo,*
71 *ma mi w' e maa barke, ma mi mawnin innde maa, maa barke jippine e yim'e*
72 *sabaabunde maa. Ma mi barkin na'ani'e ma, ma mi hu' hu'e ma; ma a*
73 *barkinire ley'yi aduna Ei fof."* (Las 12.1-3)

74
75 Holi sabaabu noon, Alla wiyi Ibraam yoo eggu, yaha to leydi oo'ndi? Ko um
76 oo: Alla anniyinoo w'e e Ibraam le'ol kesol oo' oon'oo ko e mum
77 annabaa'e Alla e e Da'ndoowo aduna o njogori yaltude. Ko um wafi, Alla
78 fodani Ibraam, wiyi um: "Ma mi w'e e maa le'ol jaaj'oo... te ma a won damal
79 barke... te ley'yi aduna Ei fof maa mbarkine sabaabunde maa."

80
81 Mbele on nanii um oon? Ko oo'ga ba'o maanaa. Alla su'inoo Ibraam
82 mbele ina jibina taani mum Da'ndoowo jogoro arde e aduna he. Da'ndoowo mo
83 oon'oo ko ka'um foti he'itaade bani Aadama, o da'nda kala oo'indo
84 mo. Hono noon, en nijyii nde Alla noddii Ibraam nde, Alla wonoo ko e tee'tinde

85 feere nde waƙi mbele nelde e nder aduna Daƙendoowo bakkodinooƴe ƴe. Ko ƴuum
86 waƙi Alla wiya Ibraam: “Ma a won damal barke... te leyƴi aduna ƙi fof maa
87 mbarkine sabaabunde maa.” Ibraam, kaŋum e hoore mum wonaano daƙendoowo
88 aduna o, kono ko kaɕko woni baaba mum leŋol ƙo Daƙendoowo o foti yaltude ƙo.
89
90 ÷uum noon, ko ƴum ƙoo woni ko Alla fodnoo e Ibraam: o ƙooftoo Alla, o yalta
91 leydi makko, o yaha to leydi ndi Alla wiynoo mo ndi. Neƙƙo ina waawi miijaade
92 wiya: Mbele Ibraam nananii Alla ko Alla wiynoo ƴum ko? Keƙo-ƙen ko koɕɕgol
93 Alla ɕgol haali heen. Ƴgol wiya: *Ibraam ummii no Joomiraaƙo o wiyrunoo ƴum nih;*
94 *Lot yahdi e makko. Ibraam daŋnoo ko duuƴi capanƙe jeeƙiƙi e joyi nde yalti Haran*
95 *nde. O yahdi e jom suudu makko Saray, e Lot, ƴiy miŋiiko, kaŋum e ɕgalu*
96 *maƴƴe ɕgu ƴe pagginoo fof, e maccuƴe ƴe ƴe ndaŋnoo Haran. 2e kucci leydi*
97 *Kanaan, ƴe njettii toon.* (Las 12.4-5)
98
99 Ko waƙnoo Ibraam nanande Alla haa woppi wuro mum, diine mum, e galle baaba
100 mum? Ko geƙel gootel tan waƙi ƴum: Ibraam ina jogii hoolaare e Alla. Ibraam
101 anndaano to faynoo, kono o goocƙiniino koɕɕgol Alla biyɕgol: ‘Eggu! te so a
102 eggii, ma mi waƙ e maa barke no feewi!’ Ibraam ina hoolii Alla, o yalti leydi
103 makko no Alla Joomiraaƙo o wiyrunoo mo nih. Te Alla, e ŋiƴal mum, ardi Ibraam
104 haa to leydi wiyeteendi Kanaan, wiyeteendi hannde Palestin, walla Israa’iila.
105
106 Hono noon, Binndi ƙi mbiya: *Ibraam yiilii e leydi he ... E oon waktu, ndiin leydi*
107 *jeji ƴum ko Kanaan’en. Joomiraaƙo o feeŋani Ibraam, wiya ƴum: “Ma mi rokku*
108 *ndii leydi ƴesɕgu maa.”* (Las 12.6-7)
109
110 Ndiin leydi wiyetenoondi Kanaan ina heewnoo yimƴe no feewi! Holi no Ibraam e
111 iwdi mum mbaawirta jeyde ndi? Ibraam ina yahratnoo e duuƴi capanƙe jeeƙiƙi e
112 joyi; jom suudu makko, capanƙe jeegom e joyi, te meeƙaano jibinde. Mbele ƴeen
113 nayeeƴe ƙiƙo maa ndaŋ ƴiƙƙo e iwdi kebbinoondi leydi fof? Holi no ƴuum
114 waawirta wonde?
115
116 ƴeewen waƙde yeru ko Alla fodatnoo Ibraam ko. Ina wayi tan no nayeejo gooto
117 gorko mo meeƙaa daŋde ƴiƙƙo, ummo leydi ɕgoƙndi, ara ƙoo e Senegaal kaŋum
118 e jom suudu mum nayeejo mo meeƙaa daŋde ƴiƙƙo. O yettoo Senegaal tan,
119 wooda biyƙo mo: ‘Maa waƙ ŋalawma gooto, ko aan jeyata Senegaal, aan e iwdi
120 maa!’ Oon nayeejo maa jal ƙiin haalaaji wiya mo: ‘Ƴgon-ƙaa ko e gaajaade tan!
121 Iwdi am maa jey ndii ƙoo leydi? Mi alaa iwdi nih, sabu ko mi nayeejo te mi
122 jibinaani, te jom suudu am kadi meeƙaa jibinde! Mbiyaa iwdi am maa heew te
123 jeya Senegaal? Mate aan a sellaani?’
124
125 Ina waawi tawa yeru men o ina jiiƴii, kono ko ƴuum woni ko Alla fodatnoo Ibraam,
126 nayeejo o, mo meeƙaani daŋde hay ƴiƙƙo gooto, mo ɕganndu-ƙaa debbo mum

127 wonnoo ko dimaro. Ke£o-£ee ko Alla fodani mo e simoore sappo e tata¥ere nde.
128 O wiyi mo: *“Ndi leydi ndi njiy-£aa fof, ma mi rokke £um haa abada, aan e iwdi*
129 *maa fof. Ma mi hebbin iwdi maa haa waya no leydi: so ne££o waawi limde*
130 *punndi leydi tan, maa waaw limde iwdi maa. Ummo, yiilo e leydi he, njuuteendi*
131 *mum, njaajeendi mum; ko aan ndokkat-mi £um.”* (Las 13.15-17)

132

133 Mbele Alla wa£iino ko fodnoo ko? Mbele o wa£ii e Ibraam leñol jaajçgol? Mbele
134 Alla rokkii ndiin leydi iwdi Ibraam. Eey - kay! E jaç£eele men garooje, ma en
135 njiy, ma en çganndu ko Ibraam woni baaba mum leñol Yahuuda'en çgol, te ko e
136 makko ¥e ndoni leydi mbiyeteendi hannde Israa'iila ndi.

137

138 Hono noon, Binndi £i mbiyi: *Ibraam renndini kaaye, wa£ani Joomiraa£o*
139 *peeñatnoo£o £um o sakkorde. O hucci diiwaan kaaye hedde fu£naaçge Betel, o*
140 *ñi¥i £oon tillisaaji makko. ... O renndini kaaye, o wa£ani Joomiraa£o o sakkorde,*
141 *o torii £oon e innde Joomiraa£o o.* (Las 12.7-8)

142

143 Holi ko Ibraam adiinoo wa£de, caggal nde yettii leydi ndi Alla fodatnoo £um ndi?
144 Ko £um doo: O warno kullon, o duppi kon e sakkorde nde o feewnunoo nde. Ko
145 wa£noo Ibraam warde kullon no Abel e Set e Henok e Nuuhu mba£noo nih?
146 Mbele Alla wondaano e laawol mum biyçgol: *So yiyam rufani, yaafuya woodaani?*
147 (Bar 9.22) Ibraam, no bani Aadama'en fof nih, ko bakkodinoowo wonnoo. Kono
148 Alla yaafinooma Ibraam bakkatuuji mum, sabu o gooç£iniino Alla haa o rufani £um
149 yiyam sadak. +aam yiyam ina hollita yeru Da£ndoowo cenii£o, potnoo£o jippaade,
150 maayana bakkodinoo¥e ¥e.

151

152 Waktu men o noon jooni gasa. Kono ina woodi ge£el gootel çgel njaççgu-£en
153 hannde çgel pot-£en siftorde. Ko wa£i Alla wiyi Ibraam yoo eggu galle baaba
154 mum te yaha faya leydi kesiri? Ko £um £oo woni sabaabu o: Alla anniyinooma
155 wa£de e Ibraam leñol kesol, potnoçgol wonande leyyi aduna £i fof damal barke.
156 Ko Alla anniyinoo wa£de Ibraam ko, ina jeyaa e peeje joo££e £e habrunoo e nder
157 çgesa Eden he ñande taaniraa¥e men Aadama e Hawaa mbakkodini nde.

158

159 Mbele o£on ciftora fodoore nde Alla wa£noo e ne££o potnoo£o arde e aduna, itta
160 bani Aadama e doole Seytaane? E jamaanu Ibraam, duu¥i ujunnaaje £i£i caggal
161 Aadama, Alla yejjitaano fodoore mum nde.

162

163 Hono noon, en njiyii hannde, no Alla aadiyaçke o noddiri Ibraam e nder sirlu yi£de
164 mum, mbele omo wona baaba mum leñol £o Da£ndoowo o fotnoo yaltude £o. Ko
165 £uum wa£noo Alla fodande Ibraam, wiyi £um: *“Ma mi wa£e leñol mawçgol, ma mi*
166 *wa£ e maa barke, ma mi mawnin innde maa, maa barke jippine e yim¥e*
167 *sabaabunde maa. Ma mi barkin ñaaganii¥e maa, ma mi hu£ hu£¥e ma; ma a*
168 *barkinire leyyi aduna £i fof.”* (Las 12.2-3)

169

170 Mbele on paami no moyyi ko njaɗɗgu-ɓen hannde ko? Maa-taw eɓen mbaawi
171 toɗɗgude fof e naamne ɓiɓi:

172 Goo: Ko waɓi Alla wiyde Ibraam yoo eggu yaha leydi ɗgoɓɓi? Ko ɓum waɓi:
173 Alla anniyinoo waɓde e Ibraam leñol kesol.

174 ÷iɓi: Ko waɓi Alla yiɓde waɓde e Ibraam leñol kesol? Sabu ko e ɗgol ɓoon leñol
175 Alla anniyinoo rewnude annabaaɓe ɓe e Daɓɓoowo aduna o. Hono noon, en njiyii,
176 nde Alla noddii Ibraam nde, Alla wonnoo ko e hollirde feere mum mbele nelde
177 Daɓɓoowo o e nder aduna.

178

179 Duum noon, banndiraaɓe, ko ɓoo pot-ɓen haaɓde hannde. E jaɗde men aroore,
180 so Alla jaɓii, ma en njuurno e jaɗde Ibraam e Lot.

181

182 Yoo moyyere Alla won e mon, te mbaɓton hakkillaaji mon e ko Alla fodnoo e
183 Ibraam nde wiyi ɓum: *“Ma mi waɓe leñol mawɗgol, ma mi waɓ e maa barke, ...*
184 *ma a barkinire leyyii aduna ɓi fof.”* (Las 12.2-3)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 19

IBRAAHIIMA 2: ANNABI IBRAAHIIMA GOOꝰ ÷ INII KO ALLA WIYI ÷ UM KO (Las 13–15)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaꝰe heɓiiꝰe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom ñiiꝰal o, jiffo yimꝰe fof ndaɓa kadi ɗgannda gooɗga o. Amin njogii weltaare mawnde e ko min mbaawi artude hannde waɓande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E yeewtere ɓennunde nde, en puɓɓinooma yuurnaade ko fayti e annabi Ibraahiima. En njaɗɗgiino no Alla noddinoo mo e ko noddinoo mo. Ciftoren noon, adan, Ibraahiima wiyetenooka Ibraahiima, o wiyetenoo ko Ibraam. E jaɗde men aroore, ma en ɗganndu ko waɓi Alla waylude innde Ibraam waɓti ɓum Ibraahiima.

En njaɗɗgiino haa gasi wonde adan, Ibraam hoɓnoo ko e leydi Kaldeya, wiyeteendi hannde Irak. Tawi e oon sahaa, yimꝰe leydi ndi ndewatnoo ko sanamuuji. ʔe ɗganndaano Alla, ɓe ndewatnoo ko goɓɓum ko jiidaani e Alla. Kono Binndi ɓi mbiyi e wonde, waɓi ñalawma gooto, Alla Jom ñiiꝰal o feeñani Ibraam, wiyi ɓum yoo yaltu galle baaba mum, seerta e banndiraaꝰe mum, te egga faya to leydi ndi Alla jogori hollude ɓum ndi.

En njiyiino kadi, ko waɓi Alla wiyde Ibraam yoo eggu, yaha leydi ɗgoɓndi. Alla anniyinooma waɓde e Ibraam leñol kesol ɓo annabaaꝰe ɓe wondude e Daɓndoowo aduna o njogori yaltude. Hono noon, en njiyii, nde Alla noddata Ibraam nde, Alla wonnoo ko e hollirde feere mum mbele nelde Daɓndoowo o e aduna. Ko ɓum waɓi Alla haaldude e Ibraam, wiyi ɓum: *“Ma mi waɓ e maa barke, ... ma a barkinire lejji aduna ɓi fof.”* (Las 12.2–3)

Hono noon, en njaɗɗgiino no Ibraam ɓooftorii Alla nde o yalti wuro makko, te o anndaano nih holi to o fayi. Nde Ibraam ummotoo galle baaba mum nde, ina yahra e duuɓi capanɓe jeeɓiɓi e joyi. O yahdi e Saray, jom suudu makko wondude e Lot ɓiy miñiiko, e jawdi ndi o fagginoo fof, wondude e maccuꝰe makko, ɓe payi leydi Kanaan wiyeteendi hannde Palestin walla Israa'iila.

Nde Ibraam ari leydi Kanaan nde, Alla Jom ñiiꝰal o feeñani mo wiyi mo: *“Ma mi rokku ndii leydi ɓesɗgu maa.”* (Las 12.7) Hono noon, en njiyiino Alla podatnooɓo Ibraam leñol kesol, fodanii ɓum kadi leydi kesiri. ÷uum ina waɓi ko hakkille neɓɓo waawataa faamde. Ibraam e jom suudu mum naywiino, te ndañaano hay ɓiɓɓo gooto. Mbele ɓeen nayeeꝰe ɓiɓo maa ndaɓ ɓiɓɓo e iwdi keewoori leydi ndi kala? Holi no ɓuum waawirta wonde? E yeeso seeɓa, ma en njiy ko Alla jaabii e ɓuum ɓoon. Kono jooni, ɓennen seeɓa e jaɗde Ibraam nde.

43 ɔgon-ɛen ko e Tawreeta, e deftere Lasli nde, e simoore sappo e tataɣere nde.
44 Ma en njiy jooni ko kewnoo hakkunde Ibraam e ɣiy miɓi mum biyeteeɓo Lot.
45 Binndi ɛi mbiyi: *Ibraam ina alɛunoo no feewi: omo joginoo oornde mawnde,*
46 *yantude e kaɕɕe e kaalis. ... Omo waɓa eggooru hoɓooru fayde Betel, haa e*
47 *nokku ɓo o waɓnoo tilliisa makko adan ɓo, hakkunde Betel e Aay, e nokku ɓo o*
48 *waɓnoo sakkorde adan ɓo. E oon nokku, Ibraam torii e innde Joomiraaɓo o. Lot*
49 *gondunooɓo o e makko ina joginoo kaɓum ne, dammuli e nayi e tillisaaji. Jawdi*
50 *maɣɣe roɕki heɣdude e ndeen ladde sabaabunde keeweendi mayri. Ko ɓuum waɓi,*
51 *ɣe ndoɕki ɓoon hoɓdude. Aynaaɣe Ibraam ndukdi e aynaaɣe Lot. ... Ibraam wiyi*
52 *Lot: “Mboɓo ɓaagi maa, woto hare won hakkunde men, hakkunde aynaaɣe am e*
53 *aynaaɣe maa, ɣayri ko enen njidi. Leydi ndi ina yaaji no feewi. Seertu e am;*
54 *aan, kuccaa juɕɕgo nano, miin mi hucca juɕɕgo ɓaamo; walla aan, kuccaa juɕɕgo*
55 *ɓaamo, miin mi hucca juɕɕgo nano.”*

56
57 *Lot ɣamti gite mum, yiyi jeejeɕgol maayo Yurdan ɕgol fof ina hecciɓi no feewi,*
58 *haa e hedde Sowar. ɔgool jeejeɕgol waynoo ko no ɕgesa Joomiraaɓo ba nih,*
59 *walla no jeejeɕgol maayo Niil ɕgol nih, to leydi Misira. ÷uum ko hade Joomiraaɓo*
60 *o boomde Sodom e Gomoor. Lot labii jeejeɕgol Yurdan, hucci hedde fuɓnaaɕge.*
61 *Ko noon ɣe ceertiri. Ibraam hoɓi e leydi Kanaan; Lot, kaɓum, hoɓi e cahe*
62 *jeejeɕgol he. O ɓiɣi tillisaaji makko haa sara Sodom. Yimɣe Sodom noon ko*
63 *bonɣe, ko bakkodinooɣe no feewi e yeeso Joomiraaɓo o. (Las 13.2-13)*

64
65 Hono noon, en njiyii no Lot, ɣiy miɓi mum Ibraam o, labirinoo ladde ɣurnde
66 hecciɓde nde, o accidi Ibraam leydi njoordi kos. Kono baɕɕge mo Lot suɣinoo o,
67 wonnoo ko e diiwaan Sodom, mo ɕganndu-ɓaa ko nokku keewɓo bakkaat!

68
69 Lot suɣinooma sago hoore mum, kono Ibraam suɣinoo ko sago Alla. E jaɕɓeele
70 men garoje, ma en njiy baɓtane Lot, kaɕko dewnooɓo mbelemma hoore mum o.
71 ÷o sakket ɓo, Lot waasi fof, wonaa jawdi mum, wonaa jom suudu mum, wonaa
72 ɣesɕgu mum, weltaare mum, seedanfaagu mum, ... fof! Kono Ibraam kaɓum,
73 gaccunooɓo fof e juuɓe Alla, heɣii barkeeji Alla fof!

74
75 Holi ko mbaawaten naftoraade e jaɕde Lot wondude e Ibraam? Holi e maɣɣe,
76 kamɣe ɓiɓo, mo ɣur-ɓaa nanndude, Lot walla Ibraam? Mbele ɕgon-ɓaa ko e
77 yiilaade geɓe aduna no Lot nih, walla geɓe laakara, no Ibraam nih? Hakkunde
78 maɣɣe, kamɣe ɓiɓo, yoo gooto e men fof suɣo hakkunde waɓde mbelemma hoore
79 mum e waɓde yiɓde Alla. Jom hakkille o, ko cuɣiiɓo waɓde ko Alla yiɓi. Ko
80 ɓuum waɓi, Binndi ɛi mbiyi: *Holi ko heɣde aduna o fof no woorunoo nafata neɓɓo*
81 *so tawii waasii woɕki mum? (Mar 8.36) Woto njiɓee aduna, woto mbaɓtee*
82 *hakkillaaji mon e geɓe aduna; ... Sabu aduna o e muuyooji mum ɕgasat, kono*
83 *kala baɓoowo sago Alla, heddoto haa abada. (1 Yuh 2.15,17) Holi ko ɣur-ɓaa*

84 yiɓde, aan noon? Geɓe Ƴennooje gonɓe e dow leydi? Walla geɓe duumotoofe
85 haa abada?

86

87 Jooni noon, Ƴennen yeeso e jaɗde he, Binndi ɓi mbiyi: *Ndeen Ibraam e Lot*
88 *ceertii, Joomiraaɓo o wiyi Ibraam: “²amtu gite maa, cooyno-ɓaa e dow nokku mo*
89 *ɗgon-ɓaa o, hedde fuɓnaaɗge e hirnaaɗge, rewo e worgo. Ndi leydi ndi njiy-ɓaa*
90 *fof, ma mi rokke ɓum haa abada, aan e iwdi maa fof. Ma mi hebbin iwdi maa*
91 *haa waya no leydi: so neɓɓo waawi limde punndi leydi tan, maa waaw limde iwdi*
92 *maa. Ummo, yiilo e leydi he, njuuteendi mum, njaajeendi mum; ko aan ndokkat-mi*
93 *ɓum.” Ibraam itti tillisaaji muuɓum, hoɓoyi sara ciluɓe Mamre, gonɓe e sara*
94 *Hebron. Ko ɓoon o waɓani Joomiraaɓo o sakkorde. (Las 13.14-18)*

95

96 *Ndeen ɓum Ƴennii, koɗɗgol Joomiraaɓo ari e Ibraam e nder jiyɓe, wiyi: “Ibraam,*
97 *woto hul! Ko miin woni njogitaari maa; maa njeenaari maa heew no feewi.”*
98 *Ibraam jaabii, wiyi mo: “Joomiraaɓo, holi ko njogor-ɓaa tottude mi? Mi dañaani, a*
99 *rokkaani mi iwdi, jogori ronde mi ko mawɓo liggantooƳe mi o, hono Eliyeesa mo*
100 *Damas; ko kaɗko heƳata ɗgalu am.” Ndeen tan Joomiraaɓo o haaldi e makko,*
101 *wiyi mo: “Wonaa oon jogori wonde donoowo ma, ko mo ndañ-ɓaa e duhol maa*
102 *jogori wonde donoowo maa.” Ndeen, o yaltini mo boowal, o wiyi mo: “Ndaar*
103 *asamaan o, lim koode ɓe so aɓa waawi. Ko noon iwdi maa jogori fotde.” Ibraam*
104 *hoolii Joomiraaɓo o. Ko ɓuum waɓi, Joomiraaɓo o hiisanii mo ɓum peewal. (Las*
105 *15.1-6)*

106

107 ÷ii ɓoo ayeeji ina mbeli no feewi. Ibraam e jom suudu mum ko nayeeƳe ɗgonnoo,
108 te Ƴe ɗgalaano hay Ƴiɓɓo gooto. ÷uum haɓaani Alla Ƴenninde ko fodatnoo Ibraam
109 ko, maanaam leñol jaajɗgol, jogorɗgol ummaade e mum. Holi no ɓuum waawirta
110 wonde? Holi no Ibraam waawirta wontude baaba mum leñol jaajɗgol? Jaabawol
111 ɗgol ko gootol tan! Ko ɗgol ɓoo: Ko Alla woni Alla baawɓo fof! Hay huunde o
112 roɗkaani, te ko o haali, o waɓat ɓum.

113

114 Mbele Ibraam goocɓiniino ko Alla Jom ñiiƳal o fodatnoo ɓum ko, huunde nde
115 waawaa wonde to baɗɗge neɓɓo? Keɓo-ɓen ko Binndi ɓi kaali ko. ÷i mbiyi:
116 *Ibraam hoolii Joomiraaɓo o. Ko ɓuum waɓi, Joomiraaɓo o hiisanii mo ɓum peewal.*
117 ÷uum ko huunde welnde no feewi! Alla fodaniino Ibraam huunde nde waawaa
118 wonde to baɗɗge neɓɓo. Ibraam noon, kañum, holi ko waɓi? O goocɓin Alla! Te
119 Alla, kañum ne holi ko waɓi? O naɗɗgiri Ibraam peewɓo!

120

121 Gooɗga o, ina foti ƳuuƳnude Ƴerɓe yiilotooƳe peewal e yeeso Alla Ƴe! Holi ko
122 waɓi Alla naɗɗgiri Ibraam peewɓo? Mbele Ibraam kañum e hoore mum wonnoo ko
123 neɓɓo peewɓo? Alaa! E jaɗde men aroore nde nih, ma en njiy no Ibraam
124 jogorinoo jikkuuji bakkodinoowo no kala bani Aadama nih. Holi ko waɓi noon Alla
125 naɗɗgiri Ibraam peewɓo? Binndi ɓi mbiyi: Ibraam goocɓinii ko Alla wiyi ɓum ko;

126 ko £uum wa£i Alla naççgiri mo peew£o! ÷uum noon, en njiyii Alla naççgiriino
127 Ibraam peew£o, sabu Ibraam gooç£iniino koççgol Alla!

128

129 Holi ko gooç£inde Alla firti? O£on çganndi, Binndi ceni£i £i mbinndaa ko e
130 £emçgal Barahuuta'en. E çgaal £emçgal, 'gooç£inde' wiyetee ko 'aman', enen
131 mbiyata 'Aamiin'. So a wiyii 'Aamiin', mbiy-£aa ko: 'Eey! Ko gooçga!' walla
132 'eey, mi ja¥ii!' Ko £uum woni gooç£inde. Nde Alla fodani Ibraam huunde, Ibraam
133 jaabii e ¥ernde mum, wiyi: 'Aamiin! Mi ja¥ii fodoore maa.' Ko sabaabunde oon
134 'Aamiin' e koççgol Alla, Alla naççgiri Ibraam peew£o!

135

136 Aan noon, mbele a£a yi£i Alla naççgir ma peew£o, hono no naççgirnoo Ibraam
137 nih? ÷uum noon, alaa e sago çgooç£inaa Alla no Ibraam gooç£inirnoo £um nih.
138 Alaa e sago çgooç£inaa Alla, hay so tawii £uum wee¥aani! Alaa e sago
139 çgooç£inaa haala Alla gooç£uka ka, hay so tawii banndiraa¥e maa walla sehilaawee
140 maa walla yim¥e wo£¥e, çgooç£inaani £um.

141

142 Alla yi£i ko wa£de e maa peewal mum, rokku maa baaw£e wondude e mum haa
143 abada, kono alaa e sago çgooç£inaa haala makko! Sabu Binndi ceni£i £i kaalii,
144 mbiyi: *Hay gooto waawaa welde Alla so wonaa jogii hoolaare;* (Bar 11.6), te *Alla*
145 *da£ndiri on ko moy¥ere mum, rewni £um e hoolaare mon; £uum yowitaaki e golle*
146 *mon, yowitii ko e dokke Alla. Da£ndoore mon wonaa njo¥di golle mon, mbele hay*
147 *gooto ina waasa faarnaade heen.* (Efe 2.8-9) *µeewee taani men Ibraahiima!*
148 *Sinno o naççgiranoo peew£o ko golle makko, o dañatno no o faarnorii. Kono o*
149 *waawaa faarnaade e yeeso Alla, sabu ko nih Binndi £i mbiyi heen: Ibraahiima*
150 *gooç£inii Alla te hiisanaama £uum peewal.* (Room 4.1-3)

151

152 Eey, Ibraam gooç£iniino haala Alla. Ko £uum tan wa£i Alla naççgirde mo peew£o.
153 Kono, ko ¥uri welde e £uum fof ko ko Binndi £i mbiyi: Alla naççgirii mo peew£o.
154 Wonaa Ibraam tan jeyi kaa haala. Enen ne kay, ko heen njeya-£en. Maa Alla
155 naççgir en feew¥e so en çgooç£inii kabaaru moy¥o paytu£o e Da£ndoowo jaltu£o
156 e iwdi Ibraahiima o.

157

158 Aan noon, mbele a£a gooç£ini Alla e gooçga? Min naamnaaki so tawii a£a
159 gooç£ini e wonde Alla ina woodi, walla mbele Alla ko gooto. E ko fayti e £uum,
160 Binndi £i mbiyi: *A£a gooç£ini Alla ko gooto, a wa£ii ko moy¥i. Hay sey£aneeji £i*
161 *ina çgooç£ini £uum - a£i ciñña ne kay!* (Yaak 2.19) Seytaane e hoore mum
162 ina gooç£ini Alla ko gooto! Gooç£inde Alla ko gooto wa£ataa Alla yaafaade ma
163 bakkatuuji maa, walla naççgirde maa peew£o. Alla yi£i ko çgooç£inaa te nja¥aa
164 koççgol mum. Alla yi£i ko haaldude e maa, e ko rewni e Binndi annabaa¥e £i. O
165 yi£i ko çganndaa, çgooç£inaa kabaaru da£ndoore kolliroowo no mbaawirtaa wonde
166 peew£o e yeeso Alla Jom senaare o!

167

168 Aan banndam, mbele Alla waƙii e maa peewal mum, walla njogi-ƙaa tan ko
169 wutteeji diine? Mbele aƙa heƙoo koƙƙogol Alla gooƙƙogol ƙogol, walla keƙoto-ƙaa
170 tan ko haala yimƙe? Mbele aƙa anndi, aƙa gooƙƙini ko Binndi ceniiƙi ƙi kaali ko
171 fayti e laawol daƙendoore peewƙogol, ƙogol Alla lelɓi ƙogol?

172

173 Ibraam, kaɓum gooƙƙiniino haala Alla, seerti e banndiraaƙe mum, e diineeji
174 taaniraaƙe mum! Ko ƙuum waƙi mo wiyeede ‘sehil Alla’! Ko ƙuum Binndi ƙi
175 kaali, nde mbiyi: *Ibraahiima gooƙƙinii Alla te hiisanaama ƙuum peewal, kadi, o*
176 *inniraama sehil Alla.* (Yaak 2.23) Aan noon, mbele ko a sehil Alla, walla sehil
177 aduna?

178

179 Ko ƙoo kaaƙaten hannde. Amin njetta on sabu keƙogol mon. E jaƙde men aroore,
180 so Alla jaƙii, ma en mbiƙtu e taariiki Ibraam e Isma’iila.

181

182 Yoo moyyere Alla jippo e mon! Mijto-ƙon kadi e ko Binndi ceniiƙi ƙi kaali, nde
183 mbiyi: *Ibraahiima gooƙƙinii Alla te hiisanaama ƙuum peewal, kadi, o inniraama sehil*
184 *Alla.* (Yaak 2.23)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndanne 20

IBRAAHIIMA 3: ISMA'IILA (Las 16-17)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom ñiiƴal o, jiffo yimƴe fof ndaƴa, kadi ɗgannda gooɗga o. Amin mbeltii no feewi e ko min mbaawi artude hannde waƴande on yeewtere LAAWOL PEEWAL.

Waƴii jooni jeewte ƴiƴi ƴe puƴƴi-ƴen wiƴtude e Binndi ceniiƴi he ko fayti e annabi Ibraahiima. Adan, Ibraahiima wiyetenooka Ibraahiima, o wiyetenoo ko Ibraam. Kono e jaɗde men hannde nde, ma en njyy ko waƴi Alla waylude innde Ibraam, waƴti ƴum Ibraahiima.

Hannde noon, ma en njeewtu yeewtere heewnde nafaore, sabu nde hollirta ko no Ibraam waƴirnoo ko welaani Alla. Ina woodi miijotooƴe mbiya, annabaaƴe Alla ƴe meeƴaani bakkodinde muk. Kono noon, koɗɗgol Alla ɗgol wiyi: *Alaa ko yimƴe ceerti: yimƴe fof mbakkodinii te koñjiima tedduɗgal Alla.* (Room 3.22-23) Te: *So en mbiyii en meeƴaani bakkodinde, en pawii mo fenaande te koɗɗgol makko alaa e ƴerƴe men.* (1 Yuh 1.10)

En njyyiino haa gasi no bakkaat Aadama o layiri e yimƴe fof, wonaa suka, wonaa mawfo, wonaa debbo, wonaa gorko, wonaa keefeero, wonaa annabi. Fof ko bakkodinooƴe! Ko neƴfo gooto tan woni mo jeyanooka e bakkaat Aadama he, te mo meeƴaani bakkodinde. Oon ko Daƴndoowo ceniiƴo, mo Alla neli e aduna o. Kono kaɗko ko dow o ummii. Daƴndoowo o ummaaki e duhol gorko no bani Aadama'en heddiiƴe ƴe nih; o yalti ko e baawƴe Alla. Ko ƴuum waƴi, ko kaɗko foti maayde ƴo bakkodinooƴe ƴe potnoo maayde ƴo, *kaɗko peewfo ɗgam ooñiiƴe o, mbele artirde ƴe e Alla.* (1 Piy 3.18)

E jaɗde men ƴennunde, en njyyiino no Alla fodirnoo barkinde Ibraam, waƴa ƴum taani mum leñol kesol, ƴo Daƴndoowo o fotnoo yaltude ƴo. Ibraam e jom suudu mum fof ko naywunooƴe, te njibidinaano. Kono ƴuum waƴaano Ibraam jogaade ƴerƴe ƴiƴi e fodoore Alla nde. ÷um noon, hannde ma en njyy e wonde duuƴi sappo caggal nde Alla fodani Ibraam leñol kesol ɗgol, Ibraam fewjiino wallude Alla mbele fodoore mum nde ina timma. Kono sabu waasde Ibraam muñde, Ibraam waƴiino ko ɗganndu-ƴaa, addaano so wonaa caƴeele.

Jooni noon, njokken e Tawreeta haa njyyen no Ibraam gollorinoo mbele fewjande hoore mum dañde ƴiƴfo mo Alla fodatnoo ƴum o. Eƴen njaɗɗga e simoore sappo e jeegoƴere e nder deftere Lasli he. Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Saray, jom suudu Ibraam, dañdaano e jom galle mum. Omo joginoo korfo Misiranaajo ina wiyee Haajiratu.*

43 Saray wiyi Ibraam: “Mi dañaani. Haade Joomiraaɓo o rokkaani mi jibinde, mboɓo
44 ñaagi maa yo a wondu e korɓo am o, waasataa wooda ko o woni, hono noon
45 ndañen ¥¥¥e.” Ibraam nani haala jom suudu mum. Jom suudu makko, hono
46 Saray, yetti korɓo mum Misiranaajo o hono Haajiratu, rokki mo Ibraam yoo wondu
47 e makko. “uum ko tawi Ibraam hoɓii leydi Kanaan duu¥i sappo. Ibraam renndi e
48 Haajiratu mbalndi. Haajiratu sowii. Ndeen o tini ko o cowiiɓo, o waɓti ndaardude
49 kaliifa makko debbo o, yitere nawliigu. Saray wiyi Ibraam: “Ko korɓo o waɓi mi
50 ko, yantata ko e dow maa. Mi waɓii korɓo am e juuɓe maa; o sowiima, o waɓtii
51 ndaardude mi yitere nawliigu. Yoo Joomiraaɓo o ñaaw hakkunde men.” Ibraam wiyi
52 Saray: “Korɓo maa woni ko e juuɓe maa: waɓ e makko ko njiɓ-ɓaa fof.” Ndeen
53 tan Saray gollii mo golle bonɓe. Haajiratu dogi, woɓɓitii mo. (Las 16.1-6)

54

55 Hono noon, en njiyii no bakkaat Ibraam o jibiniri ɗgañgu e nder galle mum. Saray
56 ko ko haasidaninoo Haajiratu sabaabunde ko sowii ko, te Haajiratu, kañum-ne, añii
57 Saray sabaabunde ko tampinta ɓum ko; ko ɓuum waɓi mo dogde mo.

58

59 Keɓo-ɓee ko Binndi ɓi mbiyi ko: Nde Haajiratu dogi Saray nde, Maleyka
60 Joomiraaɓo tawi mo e sara seewnde ndiyam nder jeereende, sara seewnde wonnde
61 e dow laawol Sur. O wiyi mo: “Haajiratu, korɓo Saray, holi to ɗgummi-ɓaa, holi
62 to pay-ɓaa?” O jaabii, o wiyi mo: “Mboɓo doga Saray, kaliifa am.” Maleyka
63 Joomiraaɓo o wiyi mo: “Rutto e juuɓe kaliifa maa. Ma mi hebbin iwdi maa, maa
64 ndi heew haa hay gooto waawataa limde ndi. Ko a koriiɓo; ma a dañ ¥iɓɓo
65 gorko, ɗginniraa mo Isma’iila, ¥ayri Joomiraaɓo o nanii gulaali maa. Ma o way no
66 mbabba ladde nih; ma o ha¥o yim¥e fof, yim¥e fof ka¥oo mo: ma o huccondir e
67 banndiiko’en fof.” (Las 16.7-12)

68

69 Hono noon, Haajiratu ruttinooa to Saray kalifa mum no maleyka Joomiraaɓo o
70 wiyrunoo ɓum nih. Haajiratu dañdi e Ibraam ¥iɓɓo gorko; Ibraam inniri mo Isma’iila.
71 Ibraam yahratnoo ko e duu¥i capanɓe jeetati e jeegom nde Isma’iila jibinaa nde.
72 (Las 16.15-16)

73

74 Ko hono noon Isma’iila jibiniraa. Ko kaɗko woni taani mum Aarabee¥e fof. Kono
75 Isma’iila wonaa ¥iɓɓo mo Alla fodatnoo Ibraam o. Hakke duu¥i sappo e tati caggal
76 jibineede Isma’iila, Alla wiyaano Ibraam hay huunde! Alla heñaaki no neɓɓo nih; o
77 waɓat huunde kala no o fodiri ɓum nih, no leeliri e miijo neɓɓo kala. Yiɓde
78 makko yooɓnde wonnde e makko maanaam waɓde e Ibraam leñol kesol, waylaaki.

79

80 Njaɗɗgen jooni e simoore sappo e jeeɓi¥ere haa ɗgannden ko Alla wiyi Ibraam
81 caggal oon sahaa juutɓo. Ko njaɗɗgaten heen ko, ko huunde welnde. Binndi ɓi
82 mbiyi: Nde Ibraam dañi duu¥i capanɓe jeenayi e jeenayi, Joomiraaɓo o feeñani
83 ɓum, wiyi ɓum: “Ko miin woni Alla Jom baawɓe o. Rew ɓo yeeso am ɓo! Won
84 peewɓo! Ma mi waɓ aadi hakkunde am e maa. Ma mi yeñne no feewi.”

85

86 *Ibraam yani e leydi, o sujani Alla. Alla wiyi mo: “Aadi am hakkunde am e maa*
87 *nani: Ma a won taani mum leyyi keewɓi, nattaa wiyeede Ibraam, mbaɓɓa haɗkadi*
88 *wiyeede Ibraahiima, sabu leyyi keewɓi maa ɗgiw e maa. Ma mi yeñne no feewi,*
89 *ma mi yaltin e maa dowlaaji keewɓi; hay laamɗe maa njaltu e maa. Ma mi reen*
90 *aadi mo mbaɓɓu-mi e ma o, haa e taaniraaɗe maa, o wona aadi mo gasataa.*
91 *Hono noon, mi laatoo Alla maa, aan e taaniraaɗe maa jogorɗe arde caggal maa*
92 *ɗe. Ma mi rokke, aan e iwdi maa, ndii ɓoo leydi ɓo ɗgon-ɓaa tumaraɗke, leydi*
93 *Kanaan fof. Maa ɗe njeɗ ndi haa abada. Ma mi won Alla maɗɗe.”*

94

95 *Alla wiyi Ibraahiima kadi: “Reen aadi am, aan e iwdi maa, iwdi fof e yontaaji*
96 *mum. Aadi am mo ndeenaton hakkunde am e mooɓon, hakkunde am e iwdi maa*
97 *o, nani: Gorko fof e nder mon naattinte. Naattinee koye mon! Ko ɓuum woni*
98 *fiɓnde hakkunde am e mon. Kala cukalel gorel jibinaaɗgel e nder mon, so dañii*
99 *balɓe jeetati yoo naattine. So yiɓii noon wona maccuɗe maa jibinaaɗe galle maa,*
100 *walla maccuɗe hoɗɗe, ɗe njeyaaka e leñol maa.” (Las 17.1-12)*

101

102 *Alla wiyi Ibraahiima kadi: “Woto wiyi jom suudu maa Saray haɗkadi; waɓtu wiyde*
103 *mo Saaratu. Ma mi waɓ e makko barke, ma on ndañdu ɗiɓɓo gorko. Ma mi*
104 *barkin mo, mi waɓa mo taani mum leyyi keewɓi. Maa laamɗe leyyi njaltu e*
105 *makko.” Ibraahiima yani e leydi sujani mo. O jali, kaɗko Ibraahiima, o wiyi e*
106 *ɗernde makko: “Gorko dañɓo duuɗi teemedere ina jibina? Saaratu maa jibin tawa*
107 *ina yahra e duuɗi capanɓe jeenayi?” Ibraahiima wiyi Alla: “Yoo Isma’iila wuur e*
108 *yeeso maa!” Kono Alla wiyi: “Ko Saaratu, jom suudu maa, jogori rokkude maa*
109 *ɗiɓɓo gorko, ɗginniraa ɓum Isaaga. Ma mi waɓ aadi hakkunde am e makko,*
110 *hakkunde am e iwdi makko, aadi mo gasataa. Fawtii heen kadi, mi jaɗanii maa ko*
111 *torani-ɓaa Isma’iila ko. Ma mi barkin mo, mi yeñna mo, maa leñol mawɗgol iw e*
112 *makko. Ma o won taani mum laamɗe sappo e ɓiɓo. Ma mi waɓ mo leñol*
113 *mawɗgol. Kono mbaɓɓat-mi aadi am ko e Isaaga, mo Saaratu jogori jibinde mo-*
114 *wuuri e oo ɓoo sahaa o.” (Las 17.15-21)*

115

116 Ko ɓoo kaaɓaten hannde ko fayti e jaɗde Ibraahiima, Saaratu, Haajiratu e Isma’iila.
117 En njyii no Ibraahiima nanirnoo haala jom suudu mum haa wondi e Haajiratu korɓo
118 jom suudu mum. Kono, ko o waɓnoo ko, ko bakkaat, te ɗiɓɓo jibinaaɓo hakkunde
119 Ibraahiima e Haajiratu o, renndaani hay huunde e yiɓde nde Alla joginoo, maanaam
120 waɓde e Ibraahiima leñol kesol jogorɗgol waɓde barke e leyyi aduna ɓi fof.

121

122 Kono waasde neɓɓo wonde aadiyaɗke, waawaa bonnude aadiyaɗkaagal Alla ɗgal.
123 Hono noon, nde Ibraahiima dañi duuɗi capanɓe jeenayi e jeenayi, waɓi ñalawma
124 gooto, Alla feeñani mo kadi, mbele ina timmina ko fodatnoo mo ko. O wiyi mo:
125 “Ko miin woni Alla Jom baawɓe o. ... Ma a won baaba mum leyyi keewɓi.
126 Haɗkadi a nattii wiyeede Ibraam, kono mbiyete-ɓaa ko Ibraahiima sabu ma mi waɓ

127 *ɕgonaa baaba mum lejyi keewɛi.*” Hono noon, en njiyii no Alla, e yiɓde mum
128 yooɓnde nde, wayliri innde Ibraam, waɓti ɓum Ibraahiima. Ibraahiima firtata ko
129 baaba mum heewɛe. Alla wayliino kadi innde Saray, waɓti ɓum Saaratu, ko firtata
130 laamotooɓo.

131

132 Ko weli no feewi ina ɓoo, hono nayeewɛe ɛiɓo, Ibraahiima e Saaratu. Ko maayde
133 tan heddanii ɛe. ʔe ndaɓdaani hay ɛiɓo gooto, te Saray waawaa haɕkadi
134 sowaade. Kono jooni, Alla rokkii ɛe inɓe kese kadi habrii ɛe ko jogori waɓde ko.
135 Ibraam wiyaa Ibraahiima, ko firtata: Baaba mum heewɛe. Te Saray wiyaa Saaratu,
136 maanam laamotooɓo, sabu ko e makko laamɛe heewɛe e annabaaɛe heewɛe
137 njogori yaltude, te ɓo sakket ɓo, ko kaɕko jogori gaddaade bani Aadama to Alla.

138

139 Holi ko Ibraahiima waɓnoo, caggal nde nani ko Alla fodi rokkude ɛe ɛiɓo e
140 nayeewu maɛɛe ko? Binndi ɛi mbiyi, nde Ibraahiima nani ɓuum, woni e sujjanɗe
141 Alla; o woni e jalde omo wiya e ɛernde makko: “Mbele gorko jahroowo e duuɛi
142 teemedere ina waawi jibinde? Mbele Saaratu jahroowo e duuɛi capanɓe jeenayi
143 maa waaw jibinde?” Ibraahiima jaliino. Kono o jalaani sabu waasde gooɕɓinde, ko
144 sabaabunde weltaare. Jooni noon, Ibraahiima gooɕɓini fof, woni e yettude Alla,
145 sabu ina jogii hoolaare, ɓuum ko Alla fodi, maa Alla waɓ ɓum, sabu Alla makko o
146 ko Alla Jom baawɓe kala! Hono noon, Binndi ɛi mbiyi: *Ibraahiima ina naɕtinoo e*
147 *hoolaare mum, te ina haɛɛinoo e ɓamaawu mum saawga nde dame ɓamaawu fof*
148 *ɕguddii. Ko ɓuum waɓi, o woni taanum lejyi keewɛi hono nih no Alla wiyrunoo*
149 *mo: ‘Ko noon iwdi maa jogori fotde!’ O yahratnoo ko e hedde duuɛi teemedere; o*
150 *ɓeewi ɛannɗu makko, o tawi ko maayde tan heddanii mo, omo anndi kadi Saaratu*
151 *diwtii jibinde, kono o hoolkisaaki. ɓuum fof e wayde noon addanaani mo sikkitaade*
152 *fodoore Alla nde; hoolaare makko semmbin ɛernde makko, o rutti Alla tedduɕgal.*
153 *Omo laaɛanoo Alla ina jogii baawɓe tabitinde fodoore mum. (Room 4.18–21)*

154

155 Hono noon, Ibraahiima yiɓiino anndude ko Isma’iila ɛiy Haajiratu korɓo makko o,
156 jogori wonde. Alla jaabii mo wiya: “Ko fayti e Isma’iila, ma mi waɓ e makko
157 barke, mi rokka mo ɛesɕgu keewɕgu. Kono, e gooɕga, Saaratu jom suudu maa o
158 maa daɓɗu e maa ɛiɓo gorko, mbiya ɓum Isaaga. Ko e makko mbaɓdat-mi aadi
159 am o, wona aadi mo gasataa wonande iwdi makko.” Hono noon, Alla hollii
160 Ibraahiima wonde Daɓɗoowo o foti ummaade ko e iwdi Isaaga. E jaɕɕeele men
161 garooje, ma en njiy no Alla rokkirnoo Ibraahiima e Saaratu ɛiɓo, no o wiyrunoo
162 ɛe nih.

163

164 Banndiraaɛe, ko Alla woni Alla Jom baawɓe! Hay huunde o roɕkaani! Ko o fodi
165 ko, o waɓat ɓum, ko leeli-leeli e miijo neɓɓo kala!

166

167 *Kooni ko mojjere Alla mawni! Ko hakkilantaagu makko e ganndal makko luggiɓi!*
168 *Holi fof baawɓo firde anniyaaji makko? Holi fof baawɓo faamde golle makko? ɕgati*

169 *holi gannduƙo miijo Joomiraaƙo o? Holi basiyiiƙo mo? Holi ñamluƙo mo huunde*
170 *saka ƙaminoo e makko njoƳdi? ƙgati, fof sosii ko e makko, fof woni ko e juuƙe*
171 *makko, fof ko jeyi makko. Tedduƙgal woodanii mo haa abada! Aamiini. (Room*
172 *11.33–36)*

173

174 *E yeewtere aroore, so Alla jaƳii, ma en mbiƙtu e jaƙde annabi Ibraahiima haa*
175 *njiyen no Alla toƳiri jeyƙgol e wuro Sodom sabaabunde ooñaare maƳƳe.*

176

177 *Amin njetta on sabu keƙogol mon. Yoo moyyere Alla won e mon te miiƙto-ƙon e*
178 *ko Binndi ƙi kaali e aadiyaƙkaagal Alla ko, ƙi mbiyi: So en ƙgonii jamfanteeƳe,*
179 *kaƙko ko aadiyanke, ƙgati o waawaa luurondirde e hoore makko. (2 Tim 2.13)*

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndanne 21

IBRAAHIIMA 4: FIRTAARE SODOM E JIBINEEDE ISAAGA (Las 18–21)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaʼe heʼiiʼe. Amin calma on e innde Alla jom jam o, jiʼʼo yimʼe fof nana te njaʼa laawol peewal ɕgol o lelni ɕgol, mbele ina mbaawa dañdude e makko jam celluʼo haa abada. Amin mbeltii no feewi e ko min mbaawi artude hannde waʼande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E ko njaɕɕguno–ʼen e Tawreeta, en njiyiino no Alla noddirnoo Ibraahiima mbele Ibraahiima ina wona baaba mum leñol kesol ʼo Daʼendoowo aduna o e annabaaʼe ʼe njogori yaltude ʼo. Kono haa jooni njahraten ko e oo ʼoo taarriiki: Saaray, jom suudu Ibraahiima o, meeʼaani jibinde, te kaɕko e Ibraahiima fof, ʼe naywiino no feewi.

Hannde noon, ko daarol kaawniɕgol min ɕgaddani on. ÷o fuʼʼoode daarol ɕgol ʼo, ko yimʼe tato njippotoo Ibraahiima. Kono ʼeen yimʼe tato, ɕgonaa yimʼe ʼolʼe, sabu ʼiʼo e maʼʼe ko maleykaaji, keddiʼo o ko Joomiraaʼo o e hoore mum! Won miijotooʼe, mbiya Alla waawaa feeñde e leydi no neʼʼo nih, kono ʼeen njuumii te ʼe njejjitii, hay huunde alaa ko Alla roɕki! Alla ko Jom baawʼe. Alla roɕki waʼde tan ko ko ooñi.

Hannde, en ɕganniyiima jaɕɕgidde cimooje nayi e nder Tawreeta. E deftere Lasli he, e simoore sappo e jeetaʼere nde, Binndi ʼi mbiyi: *Joomiraaʼo o feeñani Ibraahiima e sara leʼʼe mawʼe biyeteʼe ciluʼe, gonʼe Mamre. Ibraahiima ina jooʼii e damal tilliisa mum e waktu ʼurʼo wulde e ñalawma he, haa yiya worʼe tato ina ndarii e sara mum. O ummii e damal tilliisa he, o fottoyi e maʼʼe, o diccanii ʼe. O wiya gooto e maʼʼe: “Tiiʼno rokku am tedduɕgal jippaade galle am. Ma on ɕgaddane ndiyam cemmbon koyʼe mon, poofto–ʼon e les kii ʼoo lekki. Ma mi rokku ko ñaam–ʼon mbele oʼon keʼta doole mon mbaawon jokkude laawol mon. Hono noon, ko ndew–ʼon galle am ko waasa wonde mehre.”* Worʼe tato ʼe njaabii, mbiyi: *“Ina moʼyi! Waʼ ko mbiy–ʼaa ko.”*

Caggal ʼuum, Ibraahiima heñii ruttii to nder tilliisa to, wiya Saaratu: “Heño, yettu conndi ʼaatndi mbaʼaa buuʼi tati.” Caggal ʼuum, o dogani oornde nde, o suʼii heen ñalel moʼyjel, payɕgel, o totti ʼum carwoowo makko, heñii feewni ɕgel. ... *Ibraahiima fawi ʼum e yeeso hoʼʼe mum ʼe, waʼdi heen kosam kaaʼam wondude e ʼiraʼam. ʼe ɕgoni e ñaamde, Ibraahiima darii jiimi e maʼʼe e les lekki he. ʼe naamnii mo, ʼe mbiyi: “Holi to Saaratu jom suudu maa o woni?”* O jaabii, o wiya: *“Omona to nder tilliisa to.”* Gooto e hoʼʼe ʼe wiya: *“Ma mi artu ʼoo mo–wuuri e oo ʼoo sahaa, kadi jom suudu maa Saaratu maa dañ ʼiɕɕgel gorel.”* Saaratu

43 *wonnoo ko to nder tilliisa to caggal Ibraahiima, ina he£oo. Kaçko e Ibraahiima fof*
44 *¥e naywii, kadi o ¥ennii sahaa mo o foti jibinde o. E nder £uum, kaçko Saaratu*
45 *o woni e jaldude e hoore makko, o wiyi: “Jooni mi naywii, kadi jom galle am ina*
46 *wiyi okkos, sahaa dakamme yawtii.”*

47

48 *E oon sahaa, Joomiraa£o o wiyi Ibraahiima: “Holi ko wa£i Saaratu ina jala? Holi*
49 *ko wa£i omo wiya hoore makko wonataa sabu o naywii, o waawataa jibinde?*
50 *Mbele won ko sa£iri Alla? Mo-wuuri e oo £oo sahaa so mi artii £oo, maa*
51 *Saaratu dañ ¥iççgel gorel.” Saaratu huli, yeddi, wiyi: “Mi jalaani.” Joomiraa£o o*
52 *he¥¥itii wiyi mo: “Ahaa kay, a jalii!” (Las 18.1-15)*

53

54 *E nder £uum, Joomiraa£o o wiyi Ibraahiima: “Pelooje pawaa£e e Sodomnaa¥e*
55 *wondude e Gomoornaa¥e £e ina mawni no feewi, bakkatuuji ma¥¥e ina pakiti.*
56 *Mbo£oni jippoo mi ¥eewoya pelooje biyetee£e e ma¥¥e £e. So tawii £e mbayi ko*
57 *no wiyretee nih, ma mi anndu.” -i£o e ho¥¥e ¥e çgummii £oon payi hedde*
58 *Sodom. Joomiraa£o o, kañum, heddodii e Ibraahiima.*

59

60 *Ibraahiima ¥adtii, wiyi: “Joomiraa£o, mbele njogor-£aa ko halkidde peew£o e*
61 *gooñii£o fof laawol gootol? Maa taw kay Sodom ina wa£i hay so ko feew¥e*
62 *capan£e njoyo. Woni e maa noon ko firtude ndeen sahare? Mbele a waawaa*
63 *yaafaade nde sabaabunde feew¥e capan£e njoyo won¥e e mayre ¥e? Alaa, a*
64 *waawaa wa£irde noon! A halkidtaa peew£o e gooñii£o fof laawol gootol. Ndeen*
65 *gooñii£o o e peew£o o fof ba£tan£e mumen çgonat gootum. Ñaawoowo aduna o*
66 *fof waawataa waasde teddinde peewal.” Joomiraa£o o jaabii, wiyi: “So mi tawii*
67 *Sodom feew¥e capan£e njoyo, ma mi yaafu sahare nde fof sabaabunde ¥een*
68 *feew¥e.”*

69

70 *Ibraahiima he¥¥itii, wiyi: “Joomiraa£o, yaafu mi no cuusir-mi haaldude e maa nih,*
71 *miin mo çganndu-£aa ko mi punndi e ndoondi tan. Ina waawi waasde wonde*
72 *feew¥e capan£e njoyo nih, wona capan£e nayo e njoyo. Mbele sabaabunde njoyo*
73 *çakku¥e ¥e ma a firtu sahare nde fof?” Joomiraa£o o wiyi: “So mi tawii e mayre*
74 *feew¥e capan£e nayo e njoyo, mi firtataa nde.” Ibraahiima tii£ni kadi, wiyi: “Ina*
75 *waawi wonde tawa ko feew¥e capan£e nayo tan çgoni e mayre.” Joomiraa£o o*
76 *wiyi: “Mi wa£ataa ¥e hay huunde sabaabunde ¥een capan£e nayo.”*

77

78 *Caggal £uum, Ibraahiima wiyi: “Tii£no, Joomiraa£o, woto sek so mi haalii kadi. Ina*
79 *waawi wonde tawa ko feew¥e capan£e tato tan çgoni e mayre.” Joomiraa£o o*
80 *jaabii, wiyi: “Mi wa£ataa ¥e hay huunde so mi tawii feew¥e capan£e tato e ndeen*
81 *sahre.” Ibraahiima wiyi: “Joomiraa£o, yaafu mi cuusal am çgal. Ina waawi wonde*
82 *tawa ko feew¥e noogaas tan çgoni e mayre.” Joomiraa£o o jaabii, wiyi: “Mi*
83 *firtataa sahare nde so mi tawii e mayre feew¥e noogaas.” Ibraahiima wiyi:*
84 *“Joomiraa£o, tii£no woto sek. Ko çgol £oo cakkittoo-mi haalde. Ina waawi wonde*

85 tawa ko feewƴe sappo tan ɕgoni e mayre.” JoomiraaƁo o jaabii, wiyi: “Mi firtataa
86 sahare nde so mi tawii e mayre feewƴe sappo.” Ndeen JoomiraaƁo o gaynii
87 haaldude e Ibraahiima, yehi. Ibraahiima, kañum, ruttii galle mum. (Las 18.20-33)

88
89 Hedde kikiiƁe maleykaaji ƁiƁi Ɓi njetti Sodom. Lot ina jooƁii e damal sahare he tan
90 haa yiyi ƴe. O ummii o fottoyi e maƴƴe, o diccii e yeeso maƴƴe, o wiyi ƴe:
91 “Seernaaƴe, tiiƁno-Ɓee ndokkon mi tedduɕgal jippaade galle am. Ma on mbaaw
92 semmbaade Ɓoon, mbaalon Ɓoon. Jaɕɕgo subaka njokkon laawol mon.” 2e njaabii,
93 ƴe mbiyi: “Alaa, min mbaalata ko e diɕgiral he.” Lot rewi e maƴƴe haa ƴe njaƴi
94 jippaade galle mum, feewnani ƴe ñamri, defani ƴe buuƁi. Caggal Ɓuum, ƴe ñaami.
95 2e lelaaki tawo nih haa worƴe Sodom fof taarii galle o, gila e sukaaƴe haa e
96 nayeeƴe hay gooto heddaaki. 2e noddii Lot, ƴe mbiyi Ɓum: “Holi to worƴe jippiiƴe
97 ma kikiiƁe hannde ƴe ɕgoni? Yaltin ƴe. Amin njiƁi waaldude e maƴƴe.”

98
99 Lot yalti e damal galle he, uddi baafal ɕgal caggal mum, wiyi ƴe: “Alaa, sehilaaƴe
100 am, woto mbaƁee ndeen bonannde... 2ee Ɓoo, woto mbaƁee Ɓumen hay huunde,
101 sabu ko hoƴƴe am.”... 2e njaabii mo, ƴe mbiyi: “WoƁƁo Ɓoon! Aan koƁo o,
102 mbiyaa aƁa adda sariya e dow koye amen! Ko min njogori waƁde ma ko ƴurata
103 bonde e ko ƴe njogori waƁeede ko.” 2e njerjiri Lot doole, ƴe ƴadti baafal ɕgal
104 ɕgam dajitde Ɓum. E oon sahaa, maleykaaji ƁiƁi Ɓi pooƁi Lot naatni Ɓum nder
105 galle, ɕguddi damal ɕgal. Maleykaaji Ɓi mbeddii e yimƴe darinooƴe Ɓoon ƴe fof
106 ɕgumndam, gila e ƴurƁo famƁude haa e ƴurƁo mawnude. 2e ndoɕki yiytude damal
107 ɕgal.

108
109 Maleykaaji Ɓi mbiyi Lot: “Mbele aƁa jogii Ɓoo banndiraaƴe woƁƴe, ko wayi no
110 esiraaƴe walla ƴiƴƴe worƴe walla ƴiƴƴe rewƴe, banndiraaƴe waawƴe wonde fof?
111 Yaltin ƴe kamƴe fof sahare nde. JoomiraaƁo o nanii gullitaali keewƁi feewde e
112 yimƴe mayre, ko Ɓuum waƁi o nelii min yo min pirtu nde.” Lot yehi to esiraaƴe
113 mum, wiyi Ɓumen: “Njaawno-Ɓee njalton sahare nde sabu JoomiraaƁo o ko pirtowoo
114 nde!” Kono ƴe cikki o woni ko e gaajaade. Nde yehi haa wenndoogo, maleykaaji
115 Ɓi ɕgoni e farkilde Lot yoo yaltu sahare nde ina mbiya: “Fokkit, yettu debbo maa e
116 ƴiƴƴe maa rewƴe ƴe, njaltaa mbele woto on kalkaade so tawii sahare nde fayii e
117 yoƴneede bonannde mum.” Lot woni e leelkinaade kadi. Maleykaaji Ɓi naɕɕgi e
118 juɕɕgo makko, kaɕko e debbo makko e sukaaƴe makko ƁiƁo rewƴe ƴe, njaltini mo
119 sahare nde, sabu JoomiraaƁo o ina yiƁnoo daƁndude ƴe. Nde ƴe njaltini ƴe sahare
120 nde, gooto e maleykaaji Ɓi wiyi Lot: “Dog mbele aƁa daƁa, woto yeccito nih, woto
121 leeltu hay nokku gooto, jookoyo e haayre he mbele aƁa daƁa.” (Las 19.1-17)

122
123 Naaɕge ina fuƁa, Lot ina yettoo Sowar. Ko ndeen JoomiraaƁo o toƴi e dow
124 Sodom wondude e Gomoor, kaayƴe kuƴƴooje biyeteeƁe suufara. O firti Ɓeen cahe
125 ƁiƁi e yimƴe mumen wondude e diiwaan o fof e ladde nde fof. Jom suudu Lot
126 yeccitii darii coti, waklii wonti lamƁam.

127

128 *Subaka law jaɕɕgo e mum, Ibraahiima yehi to wondunoo e Joomiraaɓo to. Nde o*
129 *ɔ̄ewi hedde Sodom e Gomoor wondude e diiwaan takkiɓo ɓoon o fof, o yiya*
130 *cuurki ina duumtoo e jeyɕgol he no cumu nih. Nde Alla firtata ɓeen cahe waalo*
131 *ɓo Lot hoɓnoo, miiji Ibraahiima, daɓdi Lot e ndeen firtaare. (Las 19.23–29) Ko*
132 *hono nih Alla ɓaawiri cahe Sodom e Gomoor ɓe. Duumaade e bakkaat e salaade*
133 *waajtaade hoore mum moɔyaani. Alla alaa e gaajaate, te ma o ɓaaw kala bakkaat.*
134

135 Jooni noon, njokken e Tawreeta haa njiyen no Alla rokkirnoo Ibraahiima e Saaratu
136 ɔ̄ɓo, no wiyranoo ɓum nih. E simoore noogaas e gooɔere nde, Binndi ɓi mbiyi:
137 *Joomiraaɓo o siftori ko wiyranoo Saaratu ko, waɓani ɓum fodoore mum. Saaratu*
138 *woni reedu, daɓdi e Ibraahiima ɔ̄ɓo gorko tawi Ibraahiima naywiino, e sahaa mo*
139 *Alla wiyranoo o. Ibraahiima inniri ɔ̄ɓo gorko o Isaaga. Isaaga daɓi balɓe jeetati tan,*
140 *o naattini ɓum no Alla yamirirnoo ɓum nih. Ibraahiima yahratnoo ko e duuɔi*
141 *teemedere nde Isaaga jibinaa nde. Saaratu wiya: “Alla weltinii kam, mi jalii; neɓo*
142 *fof nanɓo ɓum maa jalan am.” Saaratu wiya kadi: “Holi miijinooɓo maa Ibraahiima*
143 *daɓdu e Saaratu ɔ̄ɔe? Ndeen ne dey, mi jibinanii mo ɔ̄ɓo gorko e nder*
144 *nayewu makko.” (Las 21.1–7)*

145

146 Ko noon Alla timminiri ko fodatnoo Ibraahiima e Saaratu gila ko ɔ̄ooyi ko! Saaratu,
147 biyetenooɓo jibintaa, jibinii ɔ̄ɓo gorko no Alla wiyranoo ɓum nih! O inniraa
148 Isaaga, ko firtata: Omona jala. Kono yimɔe fof mbeltanooki e jibineede Isaaga.

149

150 Ko ɓuum Binndi ɓi kaali, nde mbiyi: *Isaaga mawni, entaa. Ibraahiima waɓi*
151 *mbummbaay e entugol Isaaga. Saaratu yiya ɔ̄ɓo mo Haajiratu, Misiranaajo o daɓdi*
152 *e Ibraahiima o ina jala. O wiya Ibraahiima: “Riiw oo korɓo e ɔ̄iyum. ɔ̄iy oo korɓo*
153 *rondataa e Isaaga.” Ibraahiima weltaaki e ɕgool koɕɕgol sabu Isma'iila ne ko*
154 *ɔ̄iyum. Kono Alla wiya Ibraahiima: “Woto mettin e ko o wiya ko fayti e Isma'iila e*
155 *yummum ko. Waɓan Saaratu ko wiya maa fof; ɔ̄ayri ko e Isaaga iwdi ndi podan-*
156 *maa-mi ndi yaltata. Ma mi waɓ kadi leɓol mawɕgol e ɔ̄iy korɓo maa o, ɔ̄ayri ko*
157 *iwdi maa.” Ibraahiima ummii subaka law, yetti ɓamiri e hudusuru ndiyam, totti ɓum*
158 *Haajiratu, wakkini ɓum. O totti mo kadi cukalel ɕgel, o riiwi mo. (Las 21.8–14)*

159

160 Jahgol Isma'iila muusiino Ibraahiima no feewi, kono ko noon foti wayde, sabu Alla
161 hollu mo wonde leɓol kesol ɕgol e Daɓdoowo aduna o ɕgummotoo ko e Isaaga,
162 kono wonaa e Isma'iila. Isma'iila tolninooɓo e duuɔi sappo e joyi, jaliino Isaaga, te
163 o wondanooka feere nde Alla waɓi e Isaaga, hono leɓol jaajɕgol ɓo Daɓdoowo
164 aduna o jogori yaltude. Holi ko heɔtii Isma'iila kaɓum ne? Binndi dewɓi heen ɓi
165 ina kaalana en no o yahdiri e yumma makko, o hoɓoyi nder jeereende hedde
166 Misira, o resi debbo Misiranaajo. Ko Isma'iila woni baaba mum leɓol Aarabeeɔe ɔ̄e,
167 ɔ̄e ɕgoni kamɔe ne aɓɔe leɓol Isaaga ɕgol, no Alla wiyranoo ɓum Ibraahiima nih.
168 (ɔ̄ew Las 16.12)

169

170 Banndiraaŷe, on njaaraama sabu keŋogol mon, kono, amin cikki hannde, onon fof,
171 on ɕganndii wonde Alla Jom ɕguurndam gooɕŋuŋam o ko Alla ñiiŷo, baŋoowo
172 kala ko haali. Ko ŋuum waŋi mo fawde kuugal e sahare Sodom nde, no o
173 wiyrunoo ŋum nih, kadi o rokki Ibraahiima e Saaratu ŷiŋŋo, no o fodiratnoo ŋumen
174 gila ko ŷooyi nih: *Alla ina jogii baawŋe tabitinde fodoore mum.* (Room 4.21)

175

176 E jaɕde amen aroore, so Alla jaŷii, amin ñaagi nde mbaawaton heŋaade, sabu min
177 njogori ko haalde ko ŷuri heewde maanaa ko fayti e Ibraahiima, maanaam daarol
178 juulde Taaske.

179

180 Haa laawol goŋngol! Mijto-ŋee ko Binndi ŋi kaali, ŋi mbiyi: *Kooni ko moŷŷere*
181 *Alla mawni! Ko hakkilantaagu makko e ganndal makko luggiŋi! Holi fof baawŋo*
182 *firde anniyaaji makko? Holi fof baawŋo faamde golle makko?* (Room 11.33)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndande 22

IBRAAHIIMA 5: JUULDE TAASKE (Las 22)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom ñiiƴal o, jiƴƴo yimƴe fof ndaƴa, te ɔgannda gooɔga o. Amin mbeltii no feewi e ko min mbaawi artude hannde jokkande on yeewtere LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E ko njaɔɔguno-ƴen e Tawreeta, en mbiƴtiino e jaɔde welnde, te waƴnde maanaa, faytunde e annabi Ibraahiima. Kono hannde, en njetiiima e jaɔde ƴurnde heewde maanaa e kala ko mbaaw-ƴen jaɔɔgude ko fayti e mo mbiy-ƴen sehil Alla o. Ko ɔganniyi-ƴen jaɔɔgude hannde ko, ina weli, ina luggiƴi haa diwti hakkillaaji men nih! Ko ƴuum waƴi jaɔde men nde innireede: Annabi Ibraahiima e juulde Taaske tigiirigi nde.

E yeewtere men ƴennunde nde, en njiyiino no Alla rokkiri Ibraahiima e Saaratu ƴiƴƴo, e nayewu mumen; o waƴani ƴe ko o fodatnoo ƴe gila ko ƴooyi. Oon ƴiƴƴo wiyetenoo ko Isaaga. Alla fodaniino Ibraahiima e wonde maa waƴ e iwdi Isaaga leñol kesol, jogorɔgol barkinde leyyi aduna ƴi fof. En njiyiino kadi no Isma'iila wondude e Haajiratu, yumma mum o, njaltirnoo galle Ibraahiima, koƴoyii hedde leydi Misira. Hono noon, ko Isaaga tan, jibinaaƴo e dow fodoore Alla o, ko kañum tan heddinoo e galle he.

Kono, waƴi ñalawma gooto, Alla wiyi Ibraahiima yoo waƴ huunde nde ɔganndu-ƴaa ko haawniinde, kadi ko mettunde no feewi! Jooni noon, ndutto-ƴen e Tawreeta, haa keƴo-ƴen daarol paytuɔgol e juulde Taaske. Njaɔɔgen e deftere Lasli he, e simoore noogaas e ƴiƴmere nde, Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Nde ƴum ƴenni, Alla ƴeewtindii Ibraahiima, wiyi ƴum: "Ibraahiima!" O wiyi: "Naam!" Alla wiyi: "Naɔɔgu ƴiye bajjo mo korsin-ƴaa o, hono Isaaga; njahaa leydi Moriya, mbaƴaa ƴum toon sadak cumeteeƴo e dow wootere e kaayƴe ƴe njogor-mi haalande ma nde.*" (Las 22.1-2)

Holi ƴum! Holi ko Alla wiyi Ibraahiima? O wiyi mo, yo o ƴettu ƴiyiiko mo o horsini o, o nawa ƴum dow haayre woƴƴunde, o hirsaa ƴum toon no sadak cumeteeƴo nih! Holi no ƴuum waawirta wonde? Ibraahiima ko ko fadnoo te muñi duuƴi noogaas e joyi nde fuƴƴii heƴde ko Alla fodatnoo ƴum ko, kono jooni, nde o heƴi ƴum nde, Alla wiyi mo yo o sakko ƴiƴƴo o! Te ko Alla kañum e hoore mum waƴnoo fodoore wonde maa yaltin e oon ƴiƴƴo leñol mawɔgol.

Holi no Ibraahiima jaaborinoo Alla? Mbele o waƴii ƴerƴe ƴiƴi sabu haala ka mettude jaƴde. Keƴo-ƴee ko Binndi ƴi njaabi heen ko: *Ibraahiima ummii subaka*

43 law, haƴƴi mbabba mum, nawori maccuƴe mum ƙiƙo e isaaga. O fecciti leƙƙe
44 sadak kirseteeƙo o, o yehi to Alla wiyi mo to. E ñalawma tataƴo he, Ibraahiima
45 ƴamti gite mum, sooyinii nokku o to woƙƙi. (Las 22.3-4)

46

47 Hakke balƙe tati, Ibraahiima e ƴiyum wondude e maccuƴe mum ƙiƙo ƴe, ina
48 njaha, ina njaha, ina payi to haayre nde Alla yamiri nde. Ƴernde Ibraahiima heewi
49 dak, nde o faandi nokku kulƴiniƙo, ƙo o fotnoo hirsude ƴiyiiko mo o horsini o, o
50 waƙa ƙum sadak cumeteeƙo! Enen jaƙƙuƴe ƙgol daarol hannde, eƙen ƙganndi
51 Alla wonnoo tan ko e ƴeewtindaade Ibraahiima, e hollude ƙo hoolaare mum tolnii,
52 kono Ibraahiima kañum, anndaano ƙuum! Ko Alla wiyoo mo ko, ko ƴeewtindaare
53 muusnde, wulnde, wonnoo!

54

55 Binndi ƙi mbiyi: E ñalawma tataƴo he, Ibraahiima ƴamti gite mum, sooyinii nokku o
56 to woƙƙi. O wiyi maccuƴe makko ƴe: “Ndaro-ƙee ƙoo, onon e mbabba ba. Miin
57 e cukalel ƙgel, amin njaha ƙaa sujjoyde, min ƙgarta e mon jooni.” Ibraahiima ƴetti
58 leƙƙe, roondi ƙumen isaaga, kañum jogii jeyƙgol ƙgol e laƴi ki. Ƴe njahdi. Ndeen
59 tan, isaaga wiyi baaba mum, Ibraahiima: “Baaba am!” O wiyi: “Naam, ƴiƙƙgel
60 am!” isaaga wiyi: “Jeyƙgol ƙgol e leƙƙe ƙe nani, kono holi to dammuwol sadak
61 cumeteeƙo o woni?” Ibraahiima wiyi mo: “Alla e hoore mum maa fewju dammuwol
62 sadak o.” Ƴe ƴenni, ƴe njehi.

63

64 Nde ƴe ƙgari e nokku mo Alla wiyoo o, Ibraahiima waƙi ƙoon sakkorde. O
65 renndini leƙƙe ƙe, o toƙƙgi ƴiyiiko o hono isaaga, o fawi ƙum e dow sakkorde he
66 e dow leƙƙe he. Ibraahiima ƴetti laƴi ki, woni e wiyde ina hirsu ƴiyum o hono
67 isaaga.

68

69 ÷oon tan, maleyka Joomiraaƙo noddii mo dow asamaan, wiyi: “Ibraahiima!
70 Ibraahiima!” O nooti, o wiyi: “Naam!” Maleyka o wiyi: “Woto fayru juƙƙgo maa e
71 cukalel he dey. Woto waƙ mo hay baƙte. Mi anndii haƙkadi, aƙa huli Alla, tawde
72 a salaaki rokkude mi ƴiye bajjo o.” Ibraahiima ƴamti gite mum, yiyi njawdi, gallaaƙi
73 mum ina loggii e nder soƴoyuru. O yehi, o addoyi njawdi ndi, o lomtini ndi ƴiyiiko
74 o, o waƙi ndi sadak cumaaƙo. Ibraahiima inniri oon nokku: ‘Joomiraaƙo Pewjoowo’.
75 Ko ƙuum waƙi, ina wiyee hannde: ‘To haayre to, Joomiraaƙo o maa fewju.’ (Las
76 22.4-14)

77

78 E ƙgol daarol belƙgol, Alla ina yiƙi anndinde en heen ko heewi. Daarol juulde
79 Taaske ina waƙi geƙe tati: geƙal cosaan, geƙal yeru wondude e geƙal kabrugol ko
80 foti arde.

81

82 Ko njaƙƙu-ƙen haa jooni ko, ko geƙal cosaan: en njiyii daarol kollitƙgol no Alla
83 ƴeewtindirinoo hoolaare Ibraahiima, daƙndi isaaga e maayde. ÷uum fof waƙnoo ko
84 nokku ƙo Yerusalem woni hannde ƙo. Wonii jooni hakke duuƴi ujunnaaje nayi.

85

86 En njaɕɕgiino no Alla yamirnoo yoo ¥iy Ibraahiima o maay, caggal £uum, no Alla,
87 e moyyere mum da£ndiri mo e maayde. Koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol wiyi: enen fof mbay-
88 £en ko no ¥iy Ibraahiima o nih. Ko en bakkodinoo¥e, te kaandu-£en tan ko e
89 ñaawoore Alla. Kono Alla yi£ii en haa arii e men, addani en feere mbele e£en
90 mbaawa da£de. Holi ko woni ndeen feere da£ndoore? Daarol juulde Taaske hollii
91 en wonde ɕgool laawol da£ndoore ɕgol Alla wa£i, ko laawol sadak timmu£o o.

92

93 Mba£ten miijooji men jooni e ge£al yeru ɕgal wondude e ge£al kabrugol ko foti
94 arde ɕgal. E daarol juulde Taaske, en njiyiino no Alla, e peewal mum, addiri
95 njawdi, lomtini £um Isaaga. Njawdi ndi ɕganndu-£aa gallaa£i mum ina loggii e
96 so¥oyuru, ndiin njawdi alaa hay ella gooto. So tawii ella ina woodnoo e mayri, ndi
97 waawataano lomtaade Isaaga, sabu laawol da£ndoore ɕgol Alla e hoore mum lelnei
98 caggal nde Aadama e Hawaa mbakkodinii ɕgol, ko nih wiyi: *Njo¥di bakkaat ko*
99 *maayde*, (Room 6.23) *te so ¥iiyam rufaani, yaafuya woodaani.* (Bar 9.22)

100

101 Ko £uum wa£i, kala ji£noo£o bakkatuuji mum njaafee ina fotii yettude kullel ɕgel
102 alaa ella, wa£ana £um Alla sadak cumaa£o. Hono noon, ko alaa hay tooñaɕɕge
103 wootere lomtoo jom tooñaɕɕge o.

104

105 Kono kadi o£on poti anndude £um £oo: Binndi £i kaali, mbiyi: Sadakeeji dam£i e
106 jaw£i wonnoo tan ko annama ko fo£noo arde ko, kono £i mbaawaano timminde
107 £uum. *£gati ¥iiyam gayi e dam£i waawaa momtude bakkatuuji.* (Bar 10.1,4) miiyam
108 jawdi waawaa wonde njo¥di bakkaat, sabu nafoore wonnde e ne££o nde e nafoore
109 wonnde e jawdi nde, potaani.

110

111 Hono noon, en njiyii wonde njawdi lomtinoondi Isaaga £o sakkorde ndi, wonnoo ko
112 yeru ko fotnoo arde ko. Holi yeru gonnoo£o e ndiin njawdi? Koɕɕgol Alla ɕgol
113 hollirii wiyi: Njawdi maaynoondi £o Isaaga fotnoo maayde £o, wonnoo ko yeru
114 Da£ndoowo cenii£o o, jogornoo£o arde e aduna he, maaya to bakkodinoo¥e ¥e
115 potnoo maayde £o, mbele Alla ina yaafoo bakkatuuji kala ne££o gooɕ£in£o mo te
116 ho£i e peewal makko. Ko £uum woni ko njawdi juulde Taaske firti.

117

118 Ko £uum wa£noo, nde Ibraahiima e ¥iyum o ɕabbatnoo dow haayre to, Ibraahiima
119 wiyiino Isaaga: *“Alla e hoore mum maa fewju dammuwol sadak o.”* Caggal nde
120 Ibraahiima hirsi njawdi ndi, wa£i £um sadak cumetee£o £o Isaaga fotnoo wa£eede
121 £o, ko £uum wa£i mo innirde oon nokku Joomiraa£o Pewjoowo. Te annabi Muusaa
122 binndu£o Tawreeta o, fawii heen £um £oo: *Ko £uum wa£i, ina wiyee hannde: ‘To*
123 *haayre to, Joomiraa£o o maa fewju.’* (Las 22.14)

124

125 Holi sabaabu £um £oon? Holi ko wa£i annabi Ibraahiima wiyde: *“Joomiraa£o o*
126 *maa fewju!”*? Alla addiino njawdi ndi haa gasi, wonaa? Holi ko wa£noo Ibraahiima

127 innirde ndeen haayre Joomiraaƙo Pewjoowo? Haade kay Alla addii njawdi lomtiindi
128 Isaaga haa gasi. Ko waƙi Ibraahiima wiyaani: Alla fewjii dammuwol sadak o? Aa,
129 banndiraaƙe, ƙgal naamnal ina heewi nafaore, sabu jaabowol ƙgol ina soomi
130 kabaaru moyyŋo, hono haala Alla!

131
132 Holi ko waƙi Ibraahiima wiyde: “*Joomiraaƙo o maa fewju!*”? Ko ƙum ƙoo waƙi:
133 Ibraahiima wonnoo ko e habrude ko jogori kewde e ndeen haayre, ƙo njawdi ndi
134 lomtinoo Ƴiyum e dow sakkorde ƙo. E raƳƳiƙinde, ko ƙum ƙoo Ibraahiima
135 haalatnoo: Mi yettii Alla, sabu o addanii kam njawdi lomtiindi Ƴiy am to sakkorde
136 ƙo. Kono mboƙo wiya on ƚalawma nana ara, maa Alla addu sadak gooto e ndee
137 ƙoo haayre, oon sadak Ƴuri sadak njawdi lomtiindi Ƴiy am hannde ndi. Sabu sadak
138 mo Alla jogori addude o, maa wonda e baawƙe daƙndude bani Aadama e halkaare
139 haa abada wondude e jeyƙgol ƙgol ƚifataa muk ƙgol! Maa Alla jippin Daƙndoowo
140 ceniiƙo, maayira no sadak nih, kaƚum peewƙo ƙgam ooƚiiƙe o, mbele kala
141 gooƙƙinƙo mo, ina waasa halkaade, heƳa ƙguurdam haa abada. Ko ƙuum woni
142 kabaaru moyyŋo mo Ibraahiima habratnoo nde wiyi: “*Alla e hoore mum maa fewju*
143 *dammuwol sadak o.*”

144
145 Ko yeru ƙiin koƙƙguli annabi Ibraahiima habratnoo, no Alla jogori jippinirde
146 Daƙndoowo ceniiƙo, o wona sadak men mbele Alla ina yaafoo en bakkatuuji men
147 te daƙnda en e jeyƙgol ƙgol ƚifataa haa abada ƙgol. Holi no mbaawirten joofnirde
148 daarol juulde Taaske? Ko nih: ƙganndee duuƳi ujunnaaje ƙiƙi caggal nde Ibraahiima
149 habri wiyi: “*Maa Alla e hoore mum fewju dammuwol sadak o*”, Alla addii ko
150 Ibraahiima habrunoo ko! Alla addanii en jawgel mum no o habirnoo en nih, o
151 rewni ƙum e hunuko nelaaƙo makko. Alla addiino Daƙndoowo ceniiƙo mo o
152 fodatnoo Aadama e Hawaa caggal nde mbakkodini.

153
154 En mbaawaa woƙƙoyde heen hannde, kono onon annduƙe taariiki Daƙndoowo
155 coodtuƙo en o, oƙon ƙganndi ko mboomiri jibini mo, mboomiri jeyaandi e iwdi
156 Ibraahiima wondude e Isaaga. Daƙndoowo mo Alla neli o, alaano baaba mum e
157 aduna he. Hono noon, kaƙko o ronaani bakkatuuji taani men Aadama ƙi. Te ko
158 ƙuum waƙi, ko kaƙko tan haandi e soodtude bakkodinooƙe ƙe. Innde oon
159 Daƙndoowo ko Yeesu. Innde Yeesu firti ko ‘Joomiraaƙo ko Daƙndoowo!’ Won e
160 yimƙe kadi ina mbiya mo Isaa.

161
162 E sahaa mo Daƙndoowo o jippii e aduna he, Alla neliino nelaaƙo mum gooto
163 biyeteeƙo Yaayaa mbele ina fertoo laawol Daƙndoowo o. Waƙi ƚalawma gooto,
164 Yaayaa yiƙi Daƙndoowo o ina fayi e mum, kaƙko Yaayaa o wiyi: “*Jawgel Alla*
165 *momtowel bakkaat aduna ƙgel nana!*” (Yuh 1.29)

166
167 Ko waƙnoo Yaayaa wiyde ko Yeesu woni Jawgel Alla? Sabu Yeesu jibiniraa ko
168 haa rufa ƳiiƳam mum momta bakkatuuji. No njawdi ndi maayirani Ƴiy Ibraahiima o

169 nih, ko hono noon DaƊndoowo o maayirani en enen fof. Hono noon, to dow
170 haayre nde ɕganndu-Ɗaa ko Ɗoon njawdi ndi lomtinoo Ƴiy Ibraahiima o, ko Ɗoon
171 kadi DaƊndoowo mo Alla addunoo o rufnoo ƳiiƳam mum sabaabunde bakkatuuji
172 men, no njawdi juulde Taaske nih. Ko Yeesu woni DaƊndoowo mo Alla addi mbele
173 ina timmina annama sadak Ibraahiima o.

174

175 ÷uum noon, hannde, kala mo mbaaw-Ɗaa wonde e kala to mbaaw-Ɗaa wonde,
176 Alla wiyi ko yo a tuub bakkatuuji maa, te mbaƊaa yaakaare maa fof e sadak
177 timmuƊo, mo o fewji o. Sabu Binndi Ɗi mbiyi: *O Ƴamii bakkatuuji men e Ƴanndu*
178 *makko.* (1 Piy 2.24) Hannde, en njiyii wonde Ƴiy Ibraahiima o, jaƳii sadak mo
179 Alla addani Ɗum o. Aan noon, mbele a jaƳii sadak timmuƊo mo Alla addan maa
180 o?

181

182 Amin njetta on sabu keƊogol mon. Yoo moyƳere Alla won e mon, te miiƳto-Ɗon ko
183 Yaayaa haalnoo e DaƊndoowo o ko, nde o wiyi: *“Jawgel Alla momtowel bakkaat*
184 *aduna ɕgel nana!”* (Yuh 1.29)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 23

ESAWU E YAAKUUBA: MBELEMMMA ADUNA E BARKE LAAKARA (Las 25)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaʼe heʼiʼe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom ñiiʼal o, jiffo yimʼe fof ndaʼa te ɕgannda gooɕga o. Amin mbeltii no feewi e ko min mbaawi artude jokkande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

En njiyiino ko fayti e juulde Taaske. En njaɕɕgiino heen no Alla yeewtindirinoo Ibraahiima, wiya ɓum yoo yettu ʼiyum maanaam Isaaga, yaha dow haayre woʼɓunde, waʼa ɓum toon sadak cumeteeʼo. Hono noon, en njiyiino no Ibraahiima ɓooftorinoo Alla, tawi kadi ko fodoore Alla wiynoo e wonde iwdi Ibraahiima yaltata ko e Isaaga! Hono noon, en njiyiino baʼtane belʼe ʼe Alla waʼani mo. Ibraahiima hirsani ʼiyum o, sabu Alla, e yiʼde mum yooʼnde, addiino njawdi lomtini mo ɓum. Ndiin njawdi maayi, Isaaga daʼi.

E ɕgol daarol belɕgol, en njiyiino njawdi lomtinoondi Isaaga ndi, ɓo dow haayre ɓo, wonnoo ko annama Daʼndoowo ceniiʼo jogornoʼo jippaade, maaya e dow ndeen haayre ɓo bani Aadamaʼen kala potnoo maayde ɓo. Ko ɓuum waʼnoo annabi Ibraahiima habrude nde wiya: *“Alla e hoore mum maa fewju dammuwol sadak o!”* (Las 22.8) Te ko ɓuum kadi waʼnoo Ibraahiima innirde ndeen haayre Joomiraaʼo Peewjoowo! ɓuum noon banndiraaʼe, ko ɓuum woni kabaaru moʼyo gonʼo e daarol juulde Taaske.

Ina waʼi daari goʼʼi gonʼi e Tawreeta, paytuʼi e ko heddi e ɕguurndam Ibraahiima, kono en ɕgalaa sahaa jaajʼo mo mbaawaten haalde ɓuum fof. Kono hade men ummaade e taariiki Ibraahiima, ʼennen e ko fayti e taaniraaʼe mum, holi goʼɓum ko Alla wiya Ibraahiima ko pot-ʼen annude. Waʼi ñalawma gooto, Alla haalani Ibraahiima ko jogori heʼde iwdi mum. O wiya mo: *“Yanane, maa iwdi maa wonoy tumaraɕkeeri e leydi njananndi, halfe heen, leepete heen haa wona duuʼi teemedde nayi. Kono ma mi faw e dowla kalfuʼo ʼe o kuugal. Ma ʼe njaltu mo, aʼe ɕgondi e jawdi keewndi.”* (Las 15.13-14)

Ko e ɓiin koɕɕguli Alla habriiri no iwdi Ibraahiima jogori wonirde maccuʼe to leydi Misira. ɓoo e jaɕʼeele nayi garooje, so Alla jaʼii, ma en puʼʼo yiyde no ʼeen geʼe fof mbaʼiri no Alla wiyrunoo ɓum nih.

E simoore noogaas e joyaʼere nde, ko heen njiyaten saɕkaare Ibraahiima. Binndi ɓi mbiyi: *Ibraahiima ɓaldi ɕgalu mum fof Isaaga yoo ron. ... Duuʼi ɕguurndam Ibraahiima nani: o wuuri ko teemedere e duuʼi capanʼe jeeʼiʼi e joyi. O maayi e nayewu njuutɕgu moʼyo, o yantoyi e taaniikoʼen. Isaaga e Ismaʼiila, ʼiʼe makko,*

43 *ɔgubbi mo e nder luuro haayre Makapela nder ɔgesa Eforon, Ƴiy Cowara Hetiijo o,*
44 *sara Mamre. Ko ɔgesa Ibraahiima soorunoo e Heti'en. Ko Ƴoon Ibraahiima e*
45 *Saaratu jom suudu mum ɔgubbaa.* (Las 25.5,7–10) Hono noon, Ibraahiima, sehil
46 Alla, hawroyii e Joomi mum, Alla mo o anndunoo, o yiɓnoo o.

47

48 Jooni noon, holi no mbaawirten gasnirde, te ndaƳiɓɓe men faytunde e
49 annabi Ibraahiima? Jooni toɔɔgirten Ƴuum tan ko e naamne Ƴiɓi.

50 Goo: Ko waɓi Alla wiyde yoo Ibraahiima eggu, yaha leydi ngoɓɓi? Sabu Alla
51 anniyinooa waɓde e Ibraahiima leñol kesol, Ƴo Daɓɓoowo o foti jippaade, ara e
52 aduna.

53 Naamnal Ƴiɓmal ɔgal nani: Ko waɓi Alla naɔɔgirda Ibraahiima peewɓo te jaɓi
54 hawrude e makko to nokku mum ceniiɓo to haa abada? Sabu Ibraahiima gooɔɓini
55 ko Alla wiyi Ƴum ko, hay so tawii Ƴuum weeƳaani! Njaɔɔgiten ko Binndi Ƴi kaali
56 e Ƴuum Ƴoon, Ƴi mbiyi: *Ibraahiima gooɔɓinii Alla te hiisanaama Ƴuum peewal, kadi,*
57 *o inniraama sehil Alla.* (Yaak 2.23)

58

59 Binndi Ƴi mbiyi: *Kabaaru Isaaga, Ƴiy Ibraahiima nani: Ko Ibraahiima jibini Isaaga.*
60 *Nde Isaaga dañi duuƳi capanɓe nayi, resi Rebekka Ƴiy Betuwel, Arameejo,*
61 *Mesopotamnaajo, banndum debbo Laban Arameejo. Isaaga torii Joomiraaɓo o*
62 *wonande jom suudu muuɓum, sabu dañaani Ƴiɔɔgel. Joomiraaɓo o jaabi duwaawu*
63 *makko: Rebekka, jom suudu makko, woni reedu. Ƴiɓe ina ndilla e nder reedu*
64 *mum. O wiyi: “Ƴayri ko nih, holi ko ɔgonat-mi reedu?” O yehi, o naamnoyii*
65 *Joomiraaɓo o. Joomiraaɓo o wiyi mo: “Lejji Ƴiɓi nani e reedu maa. Dowlaaji Ƴiɓi*
66 *ceertuɓi maa njaltu e maa. Maa heen dowla gooto Ƴur goɓɓo o semmbe. Maa*
67 *tokooso o halfu keccuɓo o.”*

68

69 *Balɓe Ƴe o foti jibinde Ƴe njettii, o jibini. O dañi funeeƳe Ƴiɓo. Gadano o yalti ina*
70 *woɓji. Ƴanndu mum fof ina wayi no wutte ɔguru mbaɓɓu leeƳi. Ko Ƴuum waɓi mo*
71 *wiyeede Esawu. Miñiraaɓo o yalti, ina jaggi e teppere Esawu. Ko Ƴuum waɓi mo*
72 *wiyeede Yaakuuba. Ƴe njibinaa ko tawi Isaaga ina yahra e duuƳi capanɓe jeegom.*
73 *SukaaƳe Ƴe mawni. Esawu woni baañoowo peewɓo juɔɔgo, neɓɓo ladde. Yaakuuba*
74 *woni neɓɓo deejɓo mo yahataa hay nokku, gonoowo e les tillisaaji tan.* (Las
75 25.19–27)

76

77 Hono noon, en njiyii wonde Isaaga e Rebekka ndañii funeeƳe, Ƴe ɔginniri Ƴumen
78 Esawu e Yaakuuba. Ko funeeƳe Ƴe ɔgonnoo, kono aƳe ceerti no feewi. Esawu
79 yiɓnoo tan ko geɓe aduna Ƴe ɔganndu-Ƴaa Ƴooyataa. Kono Yaakuuba, kañum,
80 yiɓnoo ko geɓe Alla Ƴe ɔganndu-Ƴaa mbaylotaako haa abada. Esawu wondanooka
81 fodoore nde Alla fodatnoo Ibraahiima, taani makko, e Isaaga, baaba makko e ko
82 fayti e leñol kesol jogorɔgol yaltude e mum ɔgol, kono Yaakuuba ina wondanoo
83 geɓe Alla no feewi.

84

85 Ko Esawu wonnoo afo. E miijo ne££o, ko kaçko foti he¥de fotde afaagu çgu, o
86 wona baaba mum leñol mawçgol çgol Alla fodatnoo Ibraahiima taani makko e
87 Isaaga baaba makko. Kono, ko adii funee¥e ¥e ina njibinee, en njiyii wonde Alla
88 haaldiino e Rebekka hono neene ma¥¥e o, wiyi £um: “*Maa tokooso o halfu*
89 *keccu£o o.*” (Las 25.23) Hono noon, ko Alla haalnoo ko adii jibineede ma¥¥e
90 ko, habriino fotde afaagu e £o leñol kesol çgol foti jippaade £o, £uum arata ko e
91 Yaakuuba, kono wonaa e Esawu.

92

93 Njaççgen jooni haa njiyen no Yaakuuba wa£i haa he¥i fotde afaagu Esawu nde. E
94 simoore noogaas e joya¥ere nde, Binndi £i mbiyi: *Sahaa gooto, Yaakuuba ina*
95 *defatnoo gosi. Esawu iwti ladde ina tampi no feewi. O wiyi Yaakuuba: “Rokku am*
96 *e gosi maa bo£eejo he mi ñaama, mi tampii no feewi.” Yaakuuba wiyi mo: “Yeey*
97 *am fotde afaagu maa tawo!” Esawu jaabii mo: “Miin mbo£oni maaya. Holu ko*
98 *çguun afaagu nafata?” Yaakuuba wiyi: “Woond tan!” Esawu woondi, yeeyi afaagu*
99 *mum Yaakuuba. Ndeen tan, Yaakuuba rokki Esawu mburu e gosi bo£eejo. O*
100 *ñaami, o yari, o yehi laawol makko. Ko nih Esawu faalkisorii fotde afaagu mum.*
101 (Las 25.29–34)

102

103 Mbele on nanii no mo¥¥i ko Esawu wa£noo ko? Ko fotde afaagu makko o
104 wostondiri e ñaamde! Mba£en yeru mbele mbaawen faamde £um no mo¥¥i: Ina
105 wayi jooni tan no ne££o gooto gal£u£o nih, jogii£o ¥¥¥e £i£o. Oon ne££o ina
106 jogii galleeji, jawdi wondude e kaalis haa heewi. Te ko afo makko o foti ronde ko
107 ¥uri heewde e ko o faggii ko. Kono, wa£a ñalawma gooto, afo o ummoo ladde,
108 tawa miñiraa£o o ina defa ñiiri–kosam e sara laawol he. Mawniraa£o o wiya
109 miñum o: “Ko mi maay£o heege, rokku am e ñiiri–kosam maa he!” Miñiraa£o o
110 jaabo mo, wiya: “Alaa, mi rokkataa maa ndi, mi yeeyete ndi.” Mawniraa£o o wiya
111 mo: “No foti njeeyataa kam ndi?” Miñiraa£o o wiya: “Fotde afaagu maa çgu.
112 ”Mawniraa£o o jaabo mo, wiya: “li jam, miin mbo£oni maaya heege, holi ko fotde
113 afaagu nafata?” Hono noon, mawniraa£o o yeeya miñum fotde afaagu mum. Hono
114 noon, afo o ñaama, yara, ummoo yaha laawol mum.

115

116 Hono noon, en njiyii no mawniraa£o o wostondiri fotde afaagu mum, hono galleeji,
117 gese, jawdi e kaalis keew£o, mbele ina dañu lahel gootel ñiiri–kosam. Holu ko
118 mbaawaten haalde e makko? Ge£el gootel tan: o alaa hakkille!

119

120 Hono noon, çganndee no oon afo welsindirinoo duwaawu baaba mum wondude e
121 jawdi aduna, ko hono noon Esawu welsindirinoo duwaawu Alla wondude e barke
122 laakara! Ge£e £e Esawu welsindinoo £e mbappitii ge£e aduna £e heewde nafaore,
123 sabu ko Esawu welsindinoo ko, ko £uum woni barke laakara, waawde jeyeede e
124 leñol kesol çgol çganndu–£aa ko £oon Da£ndoowo o foti yaltude jippoo e aduna
125 he.

126

127 Hannde noon, holi ko Alla yiƙi wiye en caggal nde keƙi-ƙen taariiki Esawu e
128 Yaakuuba o? Ko ƙum ƙoo: Alla yiƙi ko waajaade en, mbele mbaasen wayde no
129 Esawu nih, mbaasen welsindaade barke ñiiƴƙo haa abada sabaabunde mbelemma
130 aduna.

131
132 Keƙo-ƙee ko Linjiila o haali ko fayti e ƙuum. Linjiila wiya: *Holi ko heƳde aduna o*
133 *fof no woorunoo nafata neƙƙo, so tawii waasii woƙki mum? Mbele maa wood ko*
134 *neƙƙo waawi tottude ɗgam soodtude woƙki mum? (Mac 16.26) Tiiƙno-ƙee, mbele*
135 *woto hay gooto waasde moƳƳere Alla nde... walla yawaade geƙe ceniƙe ƙe no*
136 *Esawu jeeyƙo afaagu mum lahal gootal ñamiri o nih. (Bar 12.15-16)*

137
138 Esawu waasiino moƳƳere Alla nde, sabu ko o jawnooƙo geƙe Alla. Ko ƙuum waƙi,
139 Alla ina waajoo en, wiya: Woto mbayee no Esawu nih, woto njawee barke mo
140 njiƙ-mi rokkude on o!

141
142 Aan noon, mbele aƙa wondaa geƙe Alla ƙe? Binndi ƙi mbiya: *Ko ko yitere yiyaani*
143 *nofuru nanaani ko, ko ƴernde fiƳaani ko, ko ƙuum tigi Alla fewjani horsinƴe ƙum*
144 *ƴe. (1 Kor 2.9)*

145
146 Alla ina yiƙi barkinde en no feewi! O yiƙi ko yaafaade en bakkatuuji men fof, o
147 wayla ƴernƙe men bonnde, o waƙta ƙumen ceniide, o hebbina ƙumen giƙli,
148 weltaare e jam! Ko ƙuum woni ndonu ɗgu Alla yiƙi rokkude en. Kono alaa e
149 sago njiilo-ƙen ɗgu no ƴernƙe men potiri. Jawiiƙo geƙe Alla ƙe, heƳataa ɗgu
150 muk.

151
152 Mbele aƙa yiƙi heƳde barke Alla o? ÷uum noon, alaa e sago ɗganndaa te
153 ɗgoooƙinaa koɗɗgol makko. Mbele aƙa anndi podooje makko belƙe ƙe, mawƙe haa
154 ndiwti hakkille ƙe? Mbele a naɗɗgirii ƙe no ƙe potiri? Mbele aƙa mijoo te aƙa
155 yiiloo e koɗɗgol Alla he jamma e ñalawma? Walla ko geƙe aduna tan njiiloto-
156 ƙaa? Koɗɗgol Alla hollii en ko fannuuji ƙiƙi yimƴe tan ɗgoodi, hono yiilotooƴe
157 mbelemma aduna e yiilotooƴe barke Alla. Holi heen to njeye-ƙaa, aan?

158
159 Keƙo-ƙen ko winndaa e Jabuura ko , e simoore adannde he. Binndi ƙi mbiya:
160 *Malaa tan ko mo rewaani waaju bonƴe, mo dardotaako e bakkodinooƴe, mo*
161 *jooƙdotaako e tooñoƴe Joomiraaƙo! Malaa tan ko tawoowo weltaare mum e sariya*
162 *Joomiraaƙo, deftotooƙo oon sariya jamma e ñalawma! Oon ko lekki ndariiki e*
163 *daande maayo, njibinoowi kala nde sahaa mum yonti, ki beremlefi mum ƙaasƙataa:*
164 *Oon ko waƙi fof, feewat. Wonaa noon bonƙo wayi: Bonƙo ko wuufu ndu henndu*
165 *weƙata. ɗgam ƙuum, bonƙo dartotaako ñande ñalawma ñaawoore. Bakkodinoowo*
166 *jejetaake e dental feewƴe; ɗgati Joomiraaƙo wonani ko laawol feewƴe ƴe, ɗgol*
167 *bonƴe ɗgol noon feewi ko e halkaare. (Jab 1)*

168

169 Aan noon, ko e holi laawol ɕgon-ƙaa? Mbele ɕgon-ƙaa ko e laawol teddinƴe
170 geƙe Alla ƙe? Walla nanndu-ƙaa ko e Esawu jeeyƙo podooje Alla ƙe mbele ina
171 heƴa geƙe aduna ƴennooje? Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *Holi ko heƴde aduna o fof no*
172 *woorunoo nafata neƙƙo, so tawii waasii woƙki mum? Mbele maa wood ko neƙƙo*
173 *waawi tottude ɕgam soodtude woƙki mum? (Mac 16.26) Woto ɕgollanto-ƙee*
174 *ɕguura mbonoowa, ɕgollanto-ƙee ɕguura nduumotooka, ndokkoowa ɕguurndam haa*
175 *abada. (Yuh 6.27)*

176

177 ÷uum noon banndiraaƴe, ko ƙoo min kaaƙata hannde. E yeewtere men aroore, so
178 Alla jaƴii, ma en mbiƙtu e taariiki annabi Yaakuuba. On njaaraama sabu keƙogol
179 mon.

180

181 ÷uum noon, yoo moyƴere Alla won e mon te miiƙto-ƙon ko Binndi ƙi kaali, nde
182 mbiyi: *Tiiƙno-ƙee, mbele woto hay gooto waasde moyƴere Alla nde... walla*
183 *yawaade geƙe ceniiƙe ƙe no Esawu jeeyƙo afaagu mum lahal gootal ñamiri o nih.*
184 (Bar 12.15-16)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 24

YAAKUUBA: ALLA WAYLII INNDE YAAKUUBA, WA÷TI ISRAA'IILA (Las 28–32)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraañe heñiiñe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom jam o, jiffo yimñe fof nana, kadi njaña laawol peewal çgol o lelni çgol, mbele ina mbaawa dañdude e makko jam cellufo haa abada. Amin mbeltii e ko min mbaawi artude hannde jokkande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E yeewtere men ñennunde he, en njaççgiino ko fayti e funeeñe ñe Isaaga dañoo, hono Esawu e Yaakuuba. Esawu yawinooma podooje ñe Alla fodatnoo taani mum, maanaam Ibraahiima, o yeeyi fotde afaagu makko mbele omo heña ñaamde! Kono Yaakuuba kañum, ina horminoo geñe Alla ñe no feewi. Kono ñuum wañaani mo waasde sikkitaade! Innde makko nde firtata ko ‘puuntoowo’. Hannde noon, en çganniyiima jokkude e Tawreeta, haa njiyen no Alla wayliri Yaakuuba puuntoowo o, wañti Yaakuuba neñfo Alla.

E gooçga, Yaakuuba ko puuntoowo wonnoo. Binndi ñi ina ndaara no o fuuntirnoo Esawu, mawniiko, o wujji fotde afaagu mum. Ko ñuum wañnoo Esawu finnude wiya ina wara mo. Hono noon, neene maññe, Rebekka, noddii Yaakuuba e sirilu, wiya ñum yoo dog, yaha to Laban kaaw mum koñfo Haran, joofo toon haa fitina Esawu o natta.

Jooni noon, njaççgen e deftere Lasli he, e simoore noogaas e jeetabere nde haa njiyen ko kewnoo caggal nde Yaakuuba ummii galle baaba mum, fayi galle kaaw mum. Binndi ñi mbiyi: *Yaakuuba ummii Beerseba, fayi Haran.* (Haran woni wuro çgo Ibraahiima hoñnoo nde Alla noddii ñum nde.) *O yettii e nokku gooto tawi naaçge mutii, o waali ñoon. O yetti haayre, o aflii, o lelii e oon nokku. O hoyñi, o yiya çabbirgal ina darii e leydi, cettam mum ina woogoo e asamaan. Maleykaaji Alla, ñii ina çabba, ñii ina teloo. Joomiraafo o ina woni to dow to, wiya: “Ko miin woni Joomiraafo, Alla Ibraahiima baaba maa, Alla Isaaga. Leydi ndi leli-ñaa e dow mum ndi, ma mi rokke ndi, aan e iwdi maa. Iwdi maa maa way no punndi leydi nih heewde, maa saro fuñnaaçge e hirnaaçge, rewo e worgo; leyyi aduna fof maa mbañe barke sabaabunde maa e sabaabunde iwdi maa. çgondu-mi ko e maa. Ma mi reene kala to njahataa, ma mi artire e nder ndii ñoo leydi. Mi woppataa ma haa mi waña ko podan-maa-mi ko.”* Yaakuuba fini, wiya: *“Laañii Joomiraafo o nani ñoo, kono miin mi anndaano.”* O huli, o wiya: *“Kooni ko oo nokku hulñinii. Ko ñoo tigi woni galle Alla! Ko ñoo woni damal asamaan!”* Yaakuuba ummii subaka law, yetti haayre nde aflinoo nde, darni ñum, rufi nebam e dow mayre. O inniri oon nokku Betel, (ko firtata galle Alla). (Las 28.10–19)

43 Hono noon, en njiyii no Alla feeñaniri Yaakuuba e koyɓol, fodani ɓum ko fodatnoo
44 Ibraahiima, taani mum, e Isaaga, baaba mum, maanaam waɓtude e iwdi mum,
45 leñol kesol, mawɓgol. Hono noon, en njiyii wonde fotde afaagu nde Yaakuuba
46 wujjunoo e mawnum nde, to sakket ɓo, Alla rokkii mo nde. Yaakuuba e hoore
47 mum haandaano e wonde baaba mum leñol kesol, ɓo Daɓdoowo o foti yaltude,
48 ara e aduna he. Kono Alla ko Jom yurmeende; omo rokka ko moɗɗi mo haandaani
49 heen. Ko ɓuum waɓi Alla feeñande Yaakuuba e koyɓol, haaldi e mum.

50

51 Jooni noon, holi ko Yaakuuba yiynoo e koyɓol mum he? Binndi ɓi mbiyi: *O yi yi*
52 *ɓabbirgal ina darii e leydi, cettam mum ina woogoo e asamaan. Maleykaaji Alla, ɓii*
53 *ina ɓabba, ɓii ina telloo.* E nder koyɓol makko ɓgol, Yaakuuba yiynoo ko
54 ɓabbirgal. ɓabbirgal ɓgal Yaakuuba yiynoo ɓgal ko kaawninooɓgal, juutnooɓgal no
55 feewi. ɓgal tuggi tan ko leydi haa dow asamaan, ɓgal yettiima nih haa ɓo joɓnde
56 Alla ɓo!

57

58 ɓgaal ɓabbirgal juutɓgal hollirta ko no Alla yiɓirnoo Yaakuuba, e no o yiɓirnoo
59 jokkondirde e makko jokkondiral belɓgal. Te Alla yiɓnoo kadi ko hollude mo wonde
60 Daɓdoowo jogorɓo arde e aduna he, ko kañum wonata hakkunde leydi e
61 asamaan.

62

63 Haa jooni, heewɓe ina miijo, mbiya, neɓɓo ina waawi ɓabbude, naata aljanna
64 sabaabunde golle mum moɗɗe. Kono ko ɓabbirgal gootal tan woni hakkunde Alla e
65 yimɓe ɓe. Enen bani Aadama'en, e golle men moɗɗe, en ɓgalaa hay feere
66 wootere waawnde ɓabbinde en haa mbaawen hawroyde e Alla. Sabaabu ɓuum ko
67 bakkatuuji men e waasde men waawde welde Alla Jom senaare o. Kono Alla
68 keewɓo yurmeende o, sabu yiɓde mum mawnde nde jogii e yimɓe he, udditanii
69 bani Aadama damal daɓdoore.

70

71 Hono noon, ɓabbirgal ɓgal Yaakuuba yiynoo e koyɓol ɓgal ko annama Daɓdoowo
72 mo Alla fodatnoo nelde e aduna he mbele ina daɓnda bakkodinooɓe ɓe.
73 Daɓdoowo o wayi ko no ɓabbirgal ɓgal Yaakuuba yiynoo hakkunde leydi e
74 asamaan ɓgal nih. Ko kaɓko Binndi ɓi kaali nde ɓi mbiyi: *ɓati Alla ko gooto; ko*
75 *gooto woni hakkunde makko e yimɓe, maanaam Yeesu Almasiihu neɓɓo o. Ko*
76 *kaɓko sakkii hoore makko ɓgam soodtude yimɓe fof, ... mbele kala gooɓɓinɓo mo,*
77 *ina waasa halkaade, heɓa ɓguurdam haa abada.* (1 Tim 2.5–6; Yuh 3.16)
78 Koɓɓgol Alla ɓgol laaɓii cer e ɓum ɓoo: hay gooto waawaa yettaade Alla tawi
79 rewaani e Daɓdoowo ceniiɓo, mo Alla jippini ummoraade dow asamaan o.

80

81 Jooni noon, njokken e taariiki Yaakuuba o, haa njiyen ko kewnoo caggal nde o
82 yettii galle kaaw makko. Ina winndaa e haala Alla he ɓum ɓoo: *Kala ko neɓɓo*
83 *aawi, ko ɓuum soñata!* (Gal 6.7) En nanii naane no Yaakuuba fuuntirnoo mawni

84 mum, te ma en njii jooni ne no kaaw makko fuuntirta mo. Kaaw makko o
85 wiyetenoo ko Laban, neƙƙo keewƙo yoyre.

86

87 Eƙeni njaɕɕga e simoore noogaas e jeenaƙere. Binndi ƙi mbiyi: *Laban wiyi mo:*
88 *“Ko gooɕga tigi ko a yiyyam am.”* Yaakuuba woni galle Laban lewru. *Laban wiyi*
89 *Yaakuuba: “Ko ɕgon-ƙaa banndam ko woto haƙe yoƙnaade mi ko liggani-ƙaa mi*
90 *ko. Haalan am ko njoƙete-ƙaa no foti.”* Laban ina joginoo ƙiƙe ƙiƙo rewƙe: *afo*
91 *o wiyetee ko Leeya dewƙo heen o wiyetee ko Rakel. Gite Leeya ko korole, kono*
92 *Rakel kañum ko jom darnde moyyo mbaydi. Yaakuuba yiƙnoo ko Rakel; o wiyi*
93 *Laban: “Maa mi liggane duuƙi jeeƙiƙi mbele mi waawa heƙde Rakel, ƙiye debbo*
94 *tokooso o.”* Laban wiyi mo: *“Rokkude ma mo ƙurani mi rokkude mo goƙƙo. Won*
95 *ƙo galle am ƙo.”* Yaakuuba liggii ƙoon duuƙi jeeƙiƙi mbele ina waawa heƙde
96 *Rakel. Duuƙi ƙi mbayi e makko no balƙe seeƙa nih, hakke e makko yiƙde Rakel.*
97 *Caggal ƙuum, Yaakuuba wiyi Laban: “Liggeey am timmii. Rokku am Rakel mi resa*
98 *ƙum haɕkadi.”* Laban renndini yimƙe wuro ɕgo fof, waƙi cuɗɗuɕgu. *Ndeen hiirii, o*
99 *jaggi Leeya, ƙiyiiko debbo mawƙo o, o nawani Yaakuuba. Yaakuuba waaldi e*
100 *makko. ... Ndeen weetii, Yaakuuba yeewi, tawi ko Leeya, tan wiyi Laban: “Holi ko*
101 *mbaƙ-ƙaa mi ko? Mate wonaa ko ha mi heƙa Rakel ligganiri-maa-mi? Holi ko*
102 *waƙ maa fuuntude mi?”* Laban wiyi mo: *“Wonaa aadi leydi ndi suddinde miñiraaƙo*
103 *hade afo. Wonda e oo ƙoo haa yontere nde timma. Ma min ndokke goƙƙo o, so*
104 *a ligganiima min kadi duuƙi jeeƙiƙi.”* Yaakuuba waƙiri noon. *O timmidini yontere*
105 *nde e Leeya. Nde ƙuum ƙenni, Laban rokki mo Rakel. ... Yaakuuba waaldi e*
106 *Rakel, ko oon o ƙurnoo yiƙde e Leeya. O ligganii kadi Laban duuƙi jeeƙiƙi goƙƙi.*
107 (Las.29.14–23,25–28,30)

108

109 Hono noon, en njyiii no Laban fuuntirnoo Yaakuuba, baaƙum. Ko o waƙnoo ko
110 welaano, kono e ko laaƙi, ɕganndee wonde Alla wallitii Yaakuuba, mbele ko
111 kewnoo ko ina waawa jibinande Yaakuuba ko moyyi.

112

113 E ko raƙƙiƙi, ɕganndee Yaakuuba dañiino sukaaƙe worƙe sappo e ƙiƙo, kadi o
114 woniino galle kaaw makko hakke duuƙi noogaas. E nder ƙiin duuƙi noogaas, Alla e
115 nder yiƙde mum, waƙii Yaakuuba e yeewtindaare muusnde, nehi ƙum, senni
116 hoolaare mum no jeyɕgol laaƙnirta kaɕɕe nih.

117

118 Waƙi ñalawma gooto, Alla feeñtani Yaakuuba, wiyi ƙum: *“Rutto leydi baaba ma’en,*
119 *ƙo bannde’en koƙi ƙo. Ma mi wonda e maa.”* (Las 31.3) Hono noon, Yaakuuba
120 ummii, eggi kañum e ƙesɕgu mum fof. ²e payi leydi Kanaan, leydi ndi Alla
121 fodatnoo rokkude Ibraahiima, Isaaga, Yaakuuba e iwdi maƙƙe kala.

122

123 Kono nde Yaakuuba e ƙesɕgu mum ɕgonnoo e laawol nde, Alla feeñtani Yaakuuba
124 jamma e no annama neƙƙo nih, sippiri e makko. Keƙo-ƙee ko Binndi ƙi kaali e
125 simoore capanƙe tati e ƙiƙi he: *E nder jamma he, Yaakuuba ummii yetti rewƙe*

126 *mum £i£o ¥e e hor¥e mum £i£o ¥e wondude e ¥i¥¥e mum sappo e goo ¥e,*
 127 *taccini £umen juuwde Yabbok kañum'en e çgalu mum fof. O heddii toon kaçko tan*
 128 *gooto. Gorko gooto waali sippirde e makko £oon haa weetndoogo. Nde gorko o*
 129 *faami waawaa li¥de Yaakuuba, fiyi £um e wulnde asaçgal, çgal forñi. E oon*
 130 *sahaa, gorko o wiyi: "Woppu am mi yaha, sabu fajiri nana seekoo." Yaakuuba*
 131 *he¥¥itii wiyi: "So wonaa mbarkin-£aa mi, mi woppataa ma njahaa." Gorko o*
 132 *naamnii, wiyi: "Holi no mbiyete-£aa?" O jaabii, o wiyi: "Yaakuuba." Gorko o wiyi*
 133 *mo: "A wontaa wiye Yaakuuba, mbiyete-£aa haçkadi ko Israa'iila, sabu a sippirii e*
 134 *Alla, a sippirii e yim¥e, a foolii." Yaakuuba naamnii, wiyi: "Haalan am holi aan,*
 135 *tawde ko noon." Gorko o wiyi: "Holi ko wa£i a£a naamnoo innde am?" Caggal*
 136 *£uum, o barkini Yaakuuba. Yaakuuba wiyi: "Mi yiyii Alla e gite am, kadi mbo£o*
 137 *wuuri haa jooni." Ko £uum wa£i, o inniri oon nokku Penuwel (£um firti ko Yeeso*
 138 *Alla). (Las 32.23-31)*

139
 140 çgol daarol ko kaawniçgol, kadi ko çgol keewçgol nafoore. En nijiyii no Alla
 141 feeñaniri Yaakuuba no annama ne££o nih, haa sippirii e mum. Ko wa£i Alla
 142 sippirde e Yaakuuba? Sabu Alla yi£noo ko hollude Yaakuuba fam£eende mum
 143 doole £o yeeso Alla £o. Alla yi£noo ko anndinde Yaakuuba e wonde baaw£e kala
 144 e ganndal kala çgummii ko to Alla, to Alla tan kañum gooto! Alla ina joganinoo
 145 Yaakuuba kabaaru bel£o, kono barke Alla mo çganndu-£aa ¥uri welde, jippotaako
 146 e yim¥e sikkoo¥e ina mbaawi welde Alla sabu golle mumen! Kono e oo jamma
 147 mo Alla sippiri e makko, Yaakuuba yiyi fam£eende mum doole e yeeso Alla. E
 148 dow £uum, Alla rokkii Yaakuuba innde hesere, hono Israa'iila. Yaakuuba firti ko
 149 'puuntoowo', kono Israa'iila firtata ko 'cippir£o e Alla'. Ko Israa'iila woni innde leñol
 150 kesol çgol Alla fodatnoo iwdi Ibraahiima. Hono no çganndir-£on £um nih, ko e
 151 ¥i¥¥e Yaakuuba sappo e £i£o ¥e leñol biyeteçgol hannde Israa'iila yalti. Te ko e
 152 bani Israa'iila'en, Da£ndoowo aduna o ummii. Tedduçgal woodanii mo haa abada!

153
 154 Ina waawi wooda miiijii£o wiya: Holi ko wa£i Alla su¥aade puuntoowo bay£o no
 155 Yaakuuba nih wa£a £um baaba mum leñol jogorçgol addude Da£ndoowo o e nder
 156 aduna he? Ke£o-£ee jaabowol Binndi cenii£i £i, £i mbiyi: *Kono Alla su¥ii ko ge£e*
 157 *aduna puuy£e £e, çgam hoynude hakkilantee¥e ¥e; o su¥ii ko ge£e leef£e £e,*
 158 *çgam hoynude cemmbolin£e £e; o su¥ii ko ge£e leslese jawnii£e, £e çgoodaani*
 159 *£e,çgam wa£tude good£e £e mehre, mbele hay aadee gooto ina waasa waawde*
 160 *faarnaade e yeeso Alla. (1 Kor 1.27-29)*

161
 162 Yaakuuba ko puuntoowo wonnoo. Kaçko e hoore makko o alaano feere welde Alla.
 163 Hay huunde moyyaano e makko so wonaa: Yaakuuba ina gooç£innoo haala Alla.
 164 Yaakuuba yawaano podooje Alla £e. He¥de barke Alla o, ¥urani mo go££um kala
 165 ko waawi wonde. Ko £uum wa£i Alla feeñande mo e barkinde mo. Ko £uum kadi
 166 wa£i Alla waylude Yaakuuba, puuntoowo o, wa£ti £um Israa'iila, ne££o Alla o.

167

168 Aan noon bayɓo no Yaakuuba, mbele a yiyii e wonde a waawaa welde Alla?
169 Heɓo ko Binndi ɓi kaali e ɓuum. ÷i mbiyi: *Malu woodanii heɗtinɗe e ɗerɓe mumen*
170 *miskinaagal mumen ɗe, ɗgati ko ɗeen njeyi laamu asamaan ɗgu!* (Mac 5.3) *ɗgati*
171 *Alla ko duɗtiiɓo faarniiɗe, o rokkata moɗɗere makko ko yankiniiɗe. Ndeen noon,*
172 *cakko-ɓee les Alla Jom semmbe o, mbele omo ɗamta on so lajal ɗgal yontii.* (1
173 Piy 5.5-6)
174
175 ÷uum noon banndiraaɗe, amin njetta on sabu keɓogol mon. E jaɗde men aroore,
176 so Alla jaɗii, ma en puɓɓo wiɓtude e daarol kaawniɗgol paytuɗgol e ɗiy Yaakuuba
177 biyeteeɓo Yuusufa.
178
179 Yoo moɗɗere Alla won e mon, kaɓi miiɗto-ɓon e koɗɗguli gonɓi e koɗɗgol makko,
180 biyɓi: *Joomiraaɓo o ina fada waɓande on moɗɗere, te ummiima waɓande on*
181 *yurmeende; sabu Joomiraaɓo o ko Alla Jom peewal; malu woodanii kala ɓaminiiɓo*
182 *e makko!* (Esa 30.18)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndannde 25

YUUSUFA: JI÷O PEEWAL, GAÑ÷O OOÑAARE (Las 37–39)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom jam o, jiƴƴo yimƴe fof nana, kadi njaƴa laawol peewal ɔgol o Ielnii ɔgol, mbele ina mbaawa dañdude e makko jam celluƴo haa abada. Amin mbeltii e ko min mbaawi artude hannde jokkande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL. E daari annabaaƴe ƴi, gila fuƴƴoode haa hannde, njaɔɔgaten ko e deftere adiinde e haala Alla nde, deftere wiyeteende Tawreeta.

E yeewtere men ƴennunde he, en njaɔɔgiino ko fayti e annabi Yaakuuba, taani mum Ibraahiima. En njiyiino no Alla rokkirnoo Yaakuuba innde hesere, hono Israa'iila. Yaakuuba firtata ko 'puuntoowo'. Kono Israa'iila firti ko 'cippirƴo e Alla'. Yaakuuba dañii jooni inƴe ƴiƴi, Yaakuuba e Israa'iila. Ko Israa'iila woni innde leñol kesol ɔgol Alla fodatnoo iwdi Ibraahiima, Isaaga e Yaakuuba. Yaakuuba, kañum, dañiino sukaaƴe sappo e ƴiƴo worƴe. Ko e ƴeen sukaaƴe sappo e ƴiƴo bani Israa'iila'en njalti, woni leñol ɔgol ɔganndu-ƴaa ko heen Daƴndoowo o jogornoo yaltude.

Mbele oƴon ɔganndi inƴe ƴeen sukaaƴe Yaakuuba sappo e ƴiƴo ƴe? Ko ƴee ƴoo: Ruuben, Simeyon, Lewi, Yuda, Isakar, Sabulon, Dan, Neftali, Gad, Aseer, Yuusufa e Benyamin. Hannde noon, en ɔganniyiima fuƴƴaade jaɔɔgude daarol kaawiɔgol paytuɔgol e ƴiƴe Yaakuuba ƴe, haa teeɔti e biyeteeƴo Yuusufa o. Jooni noon, naaten e taariiki Yuusufa belƴo o!

Njaɔɔgen e Tawreeta, deftere Lasli nde, e simoore capanƴe tati e jeeƴiƴi nde. Binndi ƴi mbiyi: *Kabaaru ƴesɔgu Yaakuuba nani. Yuusufa yahrata ko e duuƴi sappo e jeeƴiƴi, omo aynida e mawniiko'en. ... Kala nde Yuusufa arti, ina haalana baaba mum haala maƴƴe mbonka. Israa'iila ƴurnoo yiƴde ko Yuusufa e ƴiƴe mum heddiƴe ƴe, waƴi noon, o heƴi mo ko e nayewu makko. O rokki mo wutte jooƴƴo. Mawniraaƴe makko njiyi baaba mumen ƴuri yiƴde ko kaɔko, ɔgañi mo. 2e mbaawaa haaldude e makko e cehilaagal.*

Yuusufa hoyƴi, haalani mawniraaƴe mum. 2e ƴeydii kadi añde mo. O wiyi ƴe: "Keƴo-ƴee koyƴol ɔgol njiy-mi ɔgol! ƴgonno-ƴen ko e haƴƴude bahe bele nder gese. Wahre am ummii, darii; bahe mon taarii nde, ɔgoni e sujjannde nde." Mawniraaƴe makko ƴe mbiyi mo: "Njiƴ-ƴaa wiyde ko ma a won laamƴo, laamo-ƴaa min?" 2e ƴeydii kadi añde mo sabu koyƴi makko e haalullaaji makko. O hoyƴi kadi koyƴol goƴɔgol. O haalani ƴum mawniraaƴe makko. O wiyi: "Mi hoyƴii kadi! Naaɔge e lewru, e koode sappo e goo ina cujjana mi." O haalani ƴum baaba

43 makko e mawniraaƴe makko. Baaba makko feli mo, wiyi mo: “Ƴgol koyƳol ko firti?
44 Mate min njogori ko arde, miin e neene maa e mawne'en, min cujja e leydi e
45 yeeso maa?” Mawniraaƴe makko njogii e makko kiram, kono baaba makko reeni
46 ko wiyaa e ko waƳaa ko.

47

48 Mawniraaƴe Yuusufa njehiino Sikem aynoyde oornde baaba mumen. Israa'iila wiyi
49 Yuusufa: “Mawne'en nana ɔgayna oornde nde sara Sikem. Ar mi nel maa to
50 maƴƴe.” Yuusufa wiyi: “MboƳoni!” Israa'iila wiyi mo: “Yahan am to maƴƴe,
51 ƴeewanaa mi so aƴe celli, so tawii jawdi ndi ina hisi, ɔgartaa kaalanaa mi.” ...

52

53 Yuusufa abii mawnum'en, tawi Ƴumen Dotan. 2e coynii mo to woƳƳi hade makko
54 yettaade ƴe. 2e ɔgoni e fewjude no ƴe mbardi mo. 2e ɔgoni e wiyde e hakkunde
55 maƴƴe: “Jom koyƳi o nana ara. Mbaren mo, ... mbiyen ko mbaroodi ladde wari
56 mo, ƴeewen ko koyƳi makko Ƴi njogori wontude.” Ruuben nani Ƴuum, daƳndi mo
57 e juuƳe maƴƴe. O wiyi: “Woto mbaren mo. Woto ndufen ƴiiƴam. Mbeddo-Ƴen mo
58 e nder nduu ƴunndu wonndu e nder jeereende.” O yiƳnoo ko daƳndude mo e
59 juuƳe maƴƴe, o nawta mo to baaba makko. Ndeen Yuusufa yettiima to maƴƴe, ƴe
60 ƴoorti wutte mum jooƳƳo mo ƴoorninoo o. 2e njaggi mo, ƴe mbeddii mo e nder
61 ƴunndu he. 2unndu ndu ko mehru, ndu alaa ndiyam. 2e njooƳii, ƴe ɔgoni e
62 ñaamde. 2e ƴamti gite, ƴe njiji gorol gelooƳi Isma'iila'en ina ɔgummii Galaad.
63 GelooƳi maƴƴe ina ndimdaa Ƴacce e boom (nebam cellinoojam ñawƴe) e miir
64 (Ƴaccere lekki aarabeewi uurnde no feewi). Aƴe nawa Misira. Yuda wiyi
65 mawnum'en: “Holi ko ndaƳaten e warde miñiraagel men wondude e suuƳde ƴiiƴam
66 mum? Njeeyen mo yimƴe leñol Isma'iila. Woto memen mo, ƴayri ko miñiraagel
67 men, ko ƴiiƴam men.” Mawniraaƴe makko njaƴi ko o haali ko. Nde julaɔkooƴe
68 Madiyan'en ɔgari, ƴe ƴeeɔtini Yuusufa e nder ƴunndu he, ƴe njeeyi Ƴum buuƳi
69 noogaas kaalis daneejo yimƴe leñol Isma'iila. 2een nawi mo Misira.

70

71 Ruuben arti e ƴunndu he, tawaani Ƴoon Yuusufa, seeki comci mum. O ruttii to
72 miñiiko'en, o wiyi Ƴumen: “Cukalel ɔgel alaa toon. Miin, holi to kuccu-mi?” 2e
73 ƴetti wutte Yuusufa, tawi ƴe mbarii ndamndi, ƴe moddini Ƴum ƴiiƴam. 2e neldi wutte
74 o baaba maƴƴe, ƴe neli e makko: “Ko Ƴum Ƴoo min njiyti. ƴeew so tawii ko
75 wutte ƴiye walla alaa.” Yaakuuba heƴtini wutte o, wiyi: “Ƴum ko wutte ƴiy am.
76 Mbaroodi ladde warii mo! Ndi silkitii mo!” Yaakuuba seeki comci mum, haddii
77 saak, woyi ƴiyum ko juuti. 2iƴƴe makko fof, worƴe e rewƴe, ɔgari ina mbaajoo mo,
78 kono o salii waaju maƴƴe. O wiyi ƴe: “Ko ma mi woya haa mi abboo ƴiy am to
79 maayƴe.” O woni e woyde ƴiyiiko. (Las 37.2-14,17-35)

80

81 Yuusufa nawaa Misira. Potifaar, Misiranaajo, batulo Fira'awna, mawƳo dadiiƴe
82 reenooƴe galle mum o, soodi mo e yimƴe leñol Isma'iila, addunooƴe mo toon ƴe.
83 JoomiraaƳo o wondi e makko; ko o waƳi fof moyƴa. O hoƳi e nder galle kaliifa
84 makko, Misiranaajo o. Kaliifa makko o yiƴi JoomiraaƳo o wondi ko e makko, ina

85 *mojyina kala ko o yetti, horsini mo no feewi, takki mo e sara mum omo ligganoo*
86 *£um, wa£i mo kadi maw£o galle mum. Gila Potifaar wa£i mo maw£o galle mum,*
87 *Joomiraa£o o jippini e mum barke sabu makko. Barke Joomiraa£o o jippii e kala*
88 *ko o jeyi e galle he e gese he. O itti kala ko o jeyi, o wa£i e juu£e Yuusufa.*
89 *O toppitaaki hay huunde e galle he, so wonaa ñaamde makko. Yuusufa ko mojyjo*
90 *mbaydi, jom lam£am.*

91
92 *Nde £uum ¥enni, debbo kaliifa makko yi£i mo, wiyi mo: “Ar fijdu e am!”.* O salii,
93 *o wiyi debbo o: “Ko miin kaliifa am resndi ko woni e galle ko fof, o mee£aa*
94 *iyide e am ko boni, o hooliima mi, o wa£ii e juu£e am jeyi makko fof. O ¥uraani*
95 *mi mawnude e nder galle he: alaa ko o haawanii mi e galle he, alaa ko o ha£i*
96 *mi heen so wonaa aan, sabu ko a jom suudu makko. Holu no mbaawirat-mi*
97 *wa£de bonannde waynde noon, mi bakkodina kadi fayde e Alla?” Alaa fof no o*
98 *haaldiraani e Yuusufa ñalawma fof. Oon he£aaki mo; o salii leldaade e makko, hay*
99 *wondude e makko.*

100
101 *Wa£i ñalawma gooto, ndeen o arii e nder galle he omo liggoo, tawi hay gooto e*
102 *yim¥e galle ¥e alaano £oon, debbo o jaggi e wutte makko, wiyi mo: “Ar fijdu e*
103 *am!” Yuusufa dogi, woppi wutte mum e juu£e makko, fayi boowal. Ndeen debbo*
104 *o yiyi o woppii wutte makko e juu£e mum, dogi fayi boowal kañum ne, noddi*
105 *yim¥e galle ¥e, wiyi £umen: “On njiyii o addanii en £oo ne££o barahuuta*
106 *saaysaay? O arii e am, o wiyi omo fijda e am, øgullu-mi doole. Nde o nani mi*
107 *wullii doole, o woppi wutte makko e sara am, o dogi, o fayi boowal.” Debbo o*
108 *yeti wutte o, fawi £um e sara mum haa jom galle mum arta.*

109
110 *Ndeen jom galle makko artii, o haalani £um, o wiyi £um: “Maccu£o maa*
111 *barahuuta mo øgaddu-£aa o, arii fjidude e am. Ndeen mi wullii tan, o woppi wutte*
112 *makko e sara am, o dogi o fayi boowal.” Potifaar nani ko jom suudu mum wiyi*
113 *£um e maccu£o mum ko, naati fitina maw£o. O jaggi Yuusufa, o wa£i £um e*
114 *kasoo mo laam£o o wa£atnoo sokaa¥e mum o. O sokaa £oon.*

115
116 *Joomiraa£o o wondi e Yuusufa, jippini e mum mojyere mum. O wa£i maw£o*
117 *kasoo o yi£i Yuusufa. Maw£o kasoo o ardini mo sokaa¥e ¥e. Hay huunde alaa ko*
118 *wa£etee e nder kasoo he so wonaa tawa ko kaçko wa£i. Maw£o kasoo o*
119 *wondaaka ko £aldi Yuusufa ko nih, sabu Joomiraa£o o wondi ko e makko. Kala*
120 *ko Yuusufa wa£i, Joomiraa£o o mojyina £um. (Las 39.1-23)*

121
122 *Ko noon taariiki Yuusufa, ¥iy Yaakuuba, fu££orii. E£en mbaawi toççgude ko*
123 *njaççgu-£en hannde ko e çgol £oo koççgol: Yuusufa yi£noo ko peewal, añnoo ko*
124 *ooñaare. Tampere kasoo ¥uratnoo mo mbelemma e nder bakkaat. Ko £uum wa£i,*
125 *nde jom suudu kaliifa makko noddi mo mbele omo fijda e mum, Yuusufa salii, wiyi*

126 mo: *“Holi no mbaawirat-mi waƙde bonannde waynde noon, mi bakkodina kadi*
127 *fayde e Alla?”*

128

129 Yuusufa ina anndunoo waawaa renndinde dewal Alla e bakkaat! Yuusufa rokkiino
130 Alla ƴernde mum fof. Ko Ƴuum waƙi, o yiƙi ko feewi, o aƙi ko ooƙii. Alla
131 naƙƙiriii Yuusufa peewƳo, sabu Yuusufa gooƙƙiniino koƙƙol Alla koolniƙol ƙol.
132 Sabaabunde hoolaare Yuusufa nde, Alla hebbinii ƴernde makko baawƳe mbele o
133 waawtiroo bakkaat gonƳo hannde e aduna he, peewal.

134

135 Alla wondiino e Yuusufa sabu Yuusufa wondiino e Alla. Yuusufa waawaano heƙde
136 mbelemma e bakkaat, sabu omo yiƳnoo Alla no ƴernde makko fof fotiri. Kala
137 gooƙƙinƳo Alla, ina rewa Ƴum e ƴernde mum, joomum yiƳat ko Alla yiƙi, saloo ko
138 Alla aƙi. Ko Ƴuum Binndi Ƴi kaali nde Ƴi mbiyi: *Hay gooto waawaa sarwude*
139 *halifaaƴe ƳiƳo, ƙgati maa joomum aƙii heen gooto yiƳii keddiiƳo o, maa haƴƴiima*
140 *e heen gooto hutiima keddiiƳo o.* (Mac 6.24) *Holi ko jotondiri peewal e ooƙaare?*
141 *Holi ko renndini annoore e niƴƴere?* (2 Kor 6.14) *Alla ko annoore, niƴƴere alaa*
142 *e mum. So en mbiyii eƳen kaƴƴi e makko, tawa ƙguur-Ƴen ko e niƴƴere, en*
143 *penii te gooƙga alaa e golle men.* (1 Yuh 1.5-6)

144

145 Wonduƴe e Alla tigrigi ƴe ko gooƙƙinƴe koƙƙol Alla ƙol, ina ndewa Ƴum. Kono
146 ƴe ƙgondaani Alla ƴe, ko bakkaat fawii e dow mumen. Ina waawi tawi aƴe
147 ƴoornoo wutte diine tan, kono ko e bakkaat ƴe cosii. Bakkaat fawii ko e dow
148 maƴƴe, waawtii miijooji maƴƴe, ƴerƳe maƴƴe, haala maƴƴe e golle maƴƴe fof. Ina
149 waawi tawi aƴe njogii yiƳde waawtaade bakkaat, kono ƴe mbaawaa, sabu ko
150 bakkaat ƴuri ƴe doole. Ƴe ƙgalaa e ƴerƳe maƴƴe baawƳe Ruuhu CeniiƳo mo Alla
151 rokkata kala gooƙƙinƳo koƙƙol mum haa jaƴi laawol daƳndoore ƙol o lelnii ƙol.

152

153 Aan keƳiiƳo hannde, mbele Alla rokkii maa e baawƳe mum? Mbele a jaƴii kabaaru
154 Alla moƴƴo o, paytuƳo e DaƳndoowo baawƳo lawƴude ƴernde maa e kala bakkaat?
155 So Ƴuum alaa, mbele haa jooni bakkaat ko e maa fawii? Binndi Ƴi mbiyi: *Ƴadto-*
156 *Ƴee Alla ƴadtoo on. Bakkodinooƴe, cooƳo-Ƴee e bakkatuuji mon! Naafigeeji,*
157 *laƴƴinee ƴerƳe mon! ... Njankino-Ƴee e yeeso JoomiraaƳo o, o ƴamta on.* (Yaak
158 4.8,10)

159

160 Banndiraaƴe, on njaaraama sabu keƳogol mon. E jaƙde men aroore, so Alla jaƴii,
161 ma en njokku e taariiki Yuusufa, haa njiyen no o yaltiri kasoo, no o ƙabbiri haa o
162 woni mawƳo leydi Misira fof.

163

164 Yoo moƴƴere Alla won e mon, kadi miijto-Ƴon no moƴƴi e koƙƙol Alla biyƙol:
165 Alla ko annoore, niƴƴere alaa e mum. So en mbiyii eƳen kaƴƴi e makko, tawa
166 ƙguur-Ƴen ko e niƴƴere, en penii te gooƙga alaa e golle men. (1 Yuh 1.5-6)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41

Winndanne 26

YUUSUFA: YERU DA+NDOOWO O (Las 40-42)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom jam o, jiffo yimƴe fof nana te njaƴa laawol peewal ɗgol o lelni ɗgol, mbele ina mbaawa heƴdude e makko jam cellufo haa abada. Amin mbeltii no feewi e ko min mbaawi artude jokkande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E jaɗde men ƴennunde he, en puƴƴinooma haalde ko fayti e Yuusufa, mo ɗganndu-ƴaa ko kañum woni ƴiffo sappo e gooƴiijo e nder ƴiƴe sappo e ƴifo ƴe Yaakuuba dañnoo ƴe. En jaɗɗgiino no Yuusufa hoyƴirnoo mawniraaƴe mum ina cujjana ƴum. Kono mawniraaƴe Yuusufa ƴe njaƴaano ƴuum. Kono hannde, ma en njy no Alla timminiri koyfoƴ Yuusufa ɗgol haa mawniraaƴe makko cujji e yeeso makko.

No njaɗɗgirno-ƴen ƴum nih, mawniraaƴe Yuusufa ƴe njiƴaano Yuusufa, te ko ƴe tampinnooƴe mo sabaabunde koyfoƴ makko ɗgol. Nde wonnoo ko ƴe haasideeƴe makko, ƴe njehii haa ƴe njeeyi mo, no maccufo nih, julaɗkooƴe Isma'iila'en. Ko ƴeen Isma'iila'en nawi mo Misira njeeyti mo batulo Fira'awna, laamfo Misira. Yuusufa wonnoo ko suka peewfo te ñiiƴfo e golle mum, sabu Alla ina wondunoo e makko. Kadi Yuusufa wonnoo ko moyyo mbaydi; ko ƴuum waƴi, jom suudu kaliifa makko noddii mo yo o ar ƴe pijda. Kono Yuusufa salii, wiyi debbo o: *“Holi no mbaawirat-mi waƴde bonanne waynde noon, mi bakkodina kadi fayde e Alla?”* (Las 39.9) Caggal nde Yuusufa salii fijdude e makko, en njyiino no debbo o takkiri mo haa o soka. Kono caƴeele kasoo ƴuratnoo mo mbelemma e nder bakkaat, sabu o yiƴnoo ko ko weli Alla. Yuusufa wonii e nder kasoo he, kono Alla yejjitaani mo.

Jooni noon, ƴennen haa njyen no Alla wayliri annama Yuusufa. Eƴeni njaɗɗga e Tawreeta, e deftere Lasli he, e simoore capanƴe nayi e goo nde: *Nde timmi duuƴi ƴiƴi, Fira'awna hoyƴi. E nder koyfoƴ makko o wonno ko e sara maayo Niil. Nayi jeeƴiƴi, payƴi, belƴi yiyde, yeeɗi e maayo he, ɗgoni e durde ƴoon e ciibe. Nayi jeeƴiƴi goƴƴi, ƴi njooƴaani, pooyƴi, yeeɗi caggal majji, kañum'en ne e maayo he, ɗgari ndarii e sara majji e takko maayo he. Nayi ƴi njooƴaani, pooyƴi ƴi, ñaami nayi jeeƴiƴi jooƴƴi, payƴi ƴi. Fira'awna fini. O ƴaanti, o hoyƴi kadi. O yiyi cammeeje jeeƴiƴi ƴutte, keewƴe gawri ina ɗgoni e dow gawyal gootal; cammeeje jeeƴiƴi goƴƴe, cewƴe, ƴe henndu fuƴnaaɗge sumi, calti caggal majje. Cammeeje cewƴe ƴe moƴi cammeeje jeeƴiƴi ƴutte, keewƴe gawri ƴe. Fira'awna fini. Ko ƴuum woni koyfoƴ ɗgol. Nde weeti, hakkille Fira'awna diwi. O noddii ñeɗɗgootooƴe e jom*

42 *gannde'en Misira fof. O haalani ¥e koy£i makko, kono hay gooto heen waawaani*
43 *firtande Fira'awna koy£i £i.*

44

45 *Ndeen tan kalfinaa£o njarameeje o yetti ko¢¢gol. O wiyi Fira'awna: "Hannde mi*
46 *siftorii mi wa£iino ko boni. A sekaniino min, miin e maw£o fiyoo¥e mburu o, cok-*
47 *£aa min nder galle maw£o gardeegi o. Moni e amen fof hoy£i e nder jamma gooto*
48 *he. Moni e amen kala firtanaa koy£ol mum, koy£ol kala e firo mum. Amin*
49 *¢gondunoo toon e suka barahuuta, maccu£o maw£o gardeegi o. Min kaalani mo*
50 *koy£i amen, o firtani min. ¢um woori no o wiyrinoo min nih. A wa£tii kam e*
51 *liggeey am, kono a wa£i maw£o fiyoo¥e mburu o yarga."*

52

53 *Fira'awna noddii Yuusufa. O yaltinaa ko yaawi e kasoo he. O femmbii, o lomtini*
54 *comci makko, o fayi to Fira'awna. Fira'awna wiyi Yuusufa: "Won ko koy£u-mi,*
55 *kadi yim¥e fof ndo¢kii firtude £um. Mi nanii a£a waawi firtude koy£ol so a*
56 *haalanaama no yahri." Yuusufa jaabi Fira'awna, wiyi £um: "Wonaa miin. Ko Alla*
57 *rokkat maa jaabawol mo¥¥ol." (Las 41.1-16)*

58

59 *Hono noon, Fira'awna haalani Yuusufa koy£ol mum. Nde o haali haa o gasni, o*
60 *wiyi Yuusufa: "Mi haalanii £um ñe¢¢gotoo¥e ¥e, kono hay gooto waawaani firtande*
61 *mi £um." Yuusufa wiyi Fira'awna: "Ko koy£u-£aa ko, ko koy£ol gootol. Alla woni*
62 *ko e anndinde maa ko jogori wa£de. Nayi jee£i£i pay£i £i, ko duu¥i jee£i£i;*
63 *cammeeje jee£i£i joo££e £e, ko duu¥i jee£i£i. Kañnji £i£i fof £i njogii ko firo*
64 *woto. Nayi jee£i£i poo¥£i, dewnoo£i e nayi pay£i £i, £iin ko duu¥i jee£i£i.*
65 *Cammeeje jee£i£i mehe, £e henndu fu£naa¢ge sumi £e, njogori wonde ko duu¥i*
66 *jee£i£i heege. Ko no mbiy-maa-mi nih tan, Alla woni ko e hollude ma ko jogori*
67 *wa£de. Duu¥i jee£i£i amo maa kuftidin leydi Misira fof. Caggal £uum, maa duu¥i*
68 *jee£i£i heege ¢gar haa amo wa£noo¢go ¢go yejjitee, heege leepta leydi ndi.*
69 *Heege aroowe ¢ge maa lollu haa yim¥e njejjita ko woni amo. So a yiyii koy£ol*
70 *¢gol £immitii, wa£i noon ko Alla hoddirii £um, kadi maa yaaw wa£de £um. Jooni*
71 *noon, su¥o gorko kakkilin£o, ganndo, ¢gardinaa £um leydi Misira. Mba£aa hoolaa¥e*
72 *e dow leydi he, mba£aa kadi jaggoo¥e jonya¥al kala ko soñaa e gese e nder*
73 *duu¥i jee£i£i dañal £i. Dañal duu¥i jee£i£i garooji £i yoo renndine. E nder*
74 *kalfaandi maa, yoo ¢guuraaji gawri mba£e e nder gure, ¥e ndeena £um. ¢iin*
75 *¢guuraaji maa mooftane leydi ndi e nder duu¥i jee£i£i heege, garooji e leydi Misira*
76 *£i, woto leydi ndi leeptaade heege."*

77

78 *¢iin haalaaji mbeli Fira'awna e watulaa¥e mum. Fira'awna wiyi ¥e: "Holi to*
79 *ndañaten gorko bay£o no oo £oo nih? ¸gati Ruuhu Alla nani e makko." Fira'awna*
80 *wiyi Yuusufa: "²ayri Alla anndinii ma £um fof, hay gooto ¥uraani ma hakkilinde,*
81 *hay gooto ¥uraani ma anndude. Mi wa£ii ma e nder galle am, yim¥e am fof maa*
82 *¢gon e kalfaandi maa; ko jappeere laamu am ¢gu tan wonata e dow maa. µeew!*
83 *Mi rokkii ma kalfaandi leydi Misira fof."*

84

85 *Fira'awna itti feggere mum, waƙi e juɗɗgo makko, ƴoorni mo comci koyƙi, waƙani*
86 *mo caka kaɗɗe e daande. O jolni mo e dow wotiir desanaaƙo ballo makko ƴurƙo*
87 *ƴadtaade mo. So Yuusufa wirtiima, waƙi ardiiƴe mo ina ndoga, ina ɗgulla ina*
88 *mbiya: "Ndokkee mo laawol!" Ko nih Fira'awna rokkiri mo kalfaandi leydi Misira*
89 *fof. O wiya kadi Yuusufa: "Ko miin woni Fira'awna! So wonaa aan yamiri, hay*
90 *gooto dillintaa juɗɗgo mum walla koyɗgal mum e nder leydi Misira." Fira'awna inniri*
91 *Yuusufa, Safanat-Panek. ... Tuggi ndeen, Yuusufa waƙti waƙde yah-ɗgartaa e*
92 *nder leydi Misira. Yuusufa yahratnoo ko e duuƴi capanƙe tati nde ari, darii e*
93 *yeeso Fira'awna, laamƙo Misira. O ummii galle Fira'awna, o yiiloyii e nder leydi*
94 *Misira fof. E nder duuƴi jeeƙiƙi dañal ƙi, leydi ndi alƙi no feewi. Yuusufa renndini*
95 *tiwalleeje ɗguura e nder ƙiin duuƴi jeeƙiƙi e leydi Misira. O waƙi paabi nder gure,*
96 *o waƙi e nder wuro fof paabi baƙooji ɗguura gonƙo e saraaji mum. Yuusufa*
97 *renndini ɗguura haa wayi no ceenal geej nih. Tiwalleeje ƙe ina keewi haa yimƴe*
98 *natti limde ƙe haɗkadi, sabu limotaako. ...*

99

100 *Duuƴi jeeƙiƙi dañal e nder leydi Misira ƙi ɗgasi. Duuƴi jeeƙiƙi heege ƙi puƙƙii*
101 *arde no Yuusufa wiyranoo nih. Heege ari e leyƙeele fof, kono leydi Misira, yimƴe*
102 *ina jogii ko ñaami. Nde leydi Misira heyƙi, yimƴe ƴe ɗgulli, payi to Fira'awna*
103 *mbele ina ndaña ko ñaami. Fira'awna wiya Misiranaaƴe: "Payee to Yuusufa,*
104 *mbaƙee ko o wiya on fof." Nde yehi haa heege ɗge huftidini leydi ndi fof. Yuusufa*
105 *udditi paabi ƙi, woni e yeeyde Misiranaaƴe gawri ndi, kono ƙum haƙaani heege*
106 *ɗge ƴeydaade e leydi Misira. Leyƙeele fof ina ɗgara Misira, jiggaade ƙo Yuusufa*
107 *ƙo; sabu heege ɗge fappinii leyƙeele fof. (Las 41.24-49,53-57)*

108

109 *Yaakuuba (baaba mum Yuusufa) nani gawri ina woodi Misira. O wiya ƴiƴe*
110 *makko: "Holi ko ndaarondirton nih? Mi nani gawri ina woodi Misira. Njehee toon*
111 *mbele oƙon njigganoo en toon, woto en maayde." Mawniraaƴe Yuusufa sappo*
112 *ɗgummii payi Misira jiggoyaade gawri. Yaakuuba salii Benyamin, miñum Yuusufa,*
113 *yahda e maƴe sabu hulde woto woodde ko heƴi ƙum toon. ƴiƴe Yaakuuba ƴe*
114 *njehi jiggoyaade Misira, tawndiri toon e yimƴe heewƴe arƴe jiggaade kañum'en ne,*
115 *sabu heege ɗge yettiima haa leydi Kanaan.*

116

117 *Yuusufa halfi leydi Misira. Ko kaɗko yeeyata yimƴe leydi ndi fof gawri. Mawniraaƴe*
118 *makko ɗgari cujjani mo, mbaƙi tiiƙe mumen e leydi. Yuusufa yiya mawniraaƴe mum,*
119 *heƴtini ƙumen, kono wayi no goƙƙo e mumen nih. O furii ƴe, o wiya ƴe: "Holi to*
120 *ɗgummi-ƙon?" ƴe mbiyi mo: "Min ɗgummii ko leydi Kanaan, min ɗgari ko*
121 *jiggaade." Yuusufa heƴtini ƴe, kono kamƴe ƴe keƴtinaani ƙum. O siftori koyƙi ƙi o*
122 *hoyƙunoo e maƴe ƙi. (Las 42.1-9)*

123

124 *Mbele on nanii ko waƙnoo ko? En njiyii no mawniraaƴe Yuusufa ƴe cujjaniri*
125 *Yuusufa, miñum'en. ƴuum timminii koyƙol o hoyƙunoo gila ko ƴooyi ɗgol! Yuusufa,*

126 mo ƴe ɔgañnoo, mo ƴe njeddunoo, mo ƴe njiɛnoo warde o, jooni ƴe cujjanii ɛum!
127 Caggal ɛuum, Yuusufa heƴtinii mawniraaƴe mum ƴe, kono kamƴe, ƴe keƴtinaani
128 mo, sabu ƴe njiyaani mo ko ƴuri duuƴi noogaas! E jaɔde men aroore, so Alla
129 jaƴii, ma en njokkit haala Yuusufa haa njiyen no o yiytondiri e mawniraaƴe makko
130 ƴe.

131

132 Kono hannde, holi ko Alla yiɛi anndinde en, rewni ɛum e taariiki Yuusufa e
133 mawniraaƴe mum o Alla yiɛi anndinde en ɛoo ko ɛum ɛoo: ko waɛnoo hakkunde
134 Yuusufa e mawniraaƴe mum ko, ko annama ko jogornoo waɛde hakkunde
135 Daɛndoowo aduna o e bani Aadama'en.

136

137 Haala Yuusufa ina waɛi fannuujjii ɛiɛi: fannu cosaan e fannu annama. So en njejjitii
138 ko njaɔɔgu-ɛen hannde ko fof, haa heddii geɛel gootel, yoo won ɔgel ɛoo: Ko
139 Yuusufa wonnoo annama Daɛndoowo jogornooɛo arde e aduna o duuƴi ujunere e
140 teemedde jeetati caggal Yuusufa. Ina waɛi geɛe teemedere gonɛe e Yuusufa,
141 dokkooje annama ɔguurndam Daɛndoowo jogornooɛo arde o. En ɔgalaa sahaa
142 jaajɛo mo mbaawaten faamnude ɛeen geɛe fof. Kono ma en cifo heen tan geɛe
143 tati:

144

145 1) Ko adii fof, en njiyii no mawniraaƴe Yuusufa ƴe kutorinoo Yuusufa, kañum e
146 koyɛi mum. Ko ƴe aɛƴe makko, ƴe njennii mo, ƴe piyi mo, caggal ɛuum, ƴe
147 njeeyi mo.

148 Ko noon Daɛndoowo mo Alla nelnoo e aduna o waynoo. Yimƴe aduna ƴe caliima
149 mo, kaɔko e haala makko, ƴe njennii mo, ƴe piyi mo, ƴe njeeyi mo, caggal
150 ɛuum, ƴe peɔi mo e leggal.

151

152 2) Annama ɛiɛmo o ko nih wayi: Ko adii fof, yimƴe ƴe caliima Yuusufa leepti
153 ɛum, kono laamɛo Misira jaƴii mo, waɛi mo mawɛo leydi ndi fof, wiya kala
154 jiɛɛo daɛde heege e maayde: “Yah fay to Yuusufa!”

155 Hono noon, ko fayti e Daɛndoowo aduna mo Alla jippini o, Alla e hoore mum
156 haali, wiya: Njehee to Daɛndoowo mo mbaɛ-mi o! Ndewee e makko, ɔgaron e
157 am! Kala garɛo e makko wontaa heyɛu e ƴernde mum, te maa ruuhu joomum
158 wuur haa abada! Yimƴe ƴe caliima Daɛndoowo mo nel-mi o, kono miin mi waɛii
159 mo Daɛndoowo aduna o, mbele kala gooɔɛinɛo mo ina waasa halkaade, heƴa
160 ɔguurndam haa abada. (ƴeew Yuh 6.35)

161

162 3) Ko fayti hakkunde Daɛndoowo o e Yuusufa, en njiyii no mawniraaƴe Yuusufa
163 cujjiri e yeeso mum, kaɔko mo ƴe ɔgañnoo, mo ƴe njeddunoo, mo ƴe pamɛinnoo
164 o, jooni dey, ƴe cujjii e yeeso makko, ƴe ɛooftii mo.

165 Hono noon, haala Alla ka habrii, wonde Daɛndoowo mo yimƴe ƴe calii, mo
166 pamɛini haa hannde o, ñalawma nana ara, kaɔko e hoore makko ma o artu

167 ñaawde aduna o e peewal, te oon ñalawma maa yimƴe aduna ƴe fof cujuu e
 168 yeeso makko, ɕgannda ko kaɕko Alla waƴi ÷aƴndoowo e Ñaawoowo aduna o!
 169
 170 Aan keƴiiƴo hannde, mbele aƴa ƴooftii ÷aƴndoowo mo Alla addi mbele ina hakkit-
 171 maa ñande ñaawoore o? Walla pad-ƴaa ko haa ñande ñaawoore cujjanaa mo
 172 cekel e belel?
 173
 174 ÷uum noon banndiraaƴe, ko ƴoo min kaaƴata hannde. E jaɕde men aroore, so
 175 Alla jaƴii, ma en njokkit haala paytuka e annabi Yuusufa.
 176
 177 Yoo moyyere Alla won e mon, te miiyto-ƴon e haala ɕgonka e Binndi ceniiƴi ƴi.
 178 Koɕɕgol Alla wiyi: *Hono noon, min ƴeydiima kadi laaƴeede kabaaru annabaaƴe o.*
 179 *Oƴoni mbaƴa ko feewi e waƴtude heen hakkillaaji mon no lampa kuƴƴoowa e nder*
 180 *niƴƴere.* (2 Piy 1.19)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndanne 27

YUUSUFA: CAKKITTE TAARIKI MUM (Las 42–50)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaƴe heƴiiƴe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom jam o, jiffo yimƴe fof nana, te njaƴa laawol peewal ɗgol o lelni ɗgol, mbele ina mbaawa dañdude e makko jam cellufo haa abada. Amin mbeltii no feewi e ko min mbaawi artude jokkande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

E jeewte men ƴiƴi ƴennuƴe ƴe, en njaɗɗgiino taariiki belfo paytufo e Yuusufa, ƴiy Yaakuuba. Hannde noon, en ɗganniyiima joofnude taariiki Yuusufa, naaten kadi e simoore sakkitiinde e deftere Lasli wonde e nder Tawreeta.

En njiyiino wonde Yaakuuba, taanum Ibraahiima, dañiino sukaaƴe worƴe sappo e ƴifo. Yuusufa jibinaa ko caggal sappo ƴe. Kamƴe fof ƴe koƴnoo ko leydi Kanaan, leydi ndi ɗganndu-ƴaa, Alla fodatnoo iwdi Ibraahiima, Isaaga e Yaakuuba. Nde Yuusufa wonno cukalel nde noon, hoyfiino, ñalawma gooto, wonde mawniraaƴe mum ina cujjana ƴum. Kono mawniraaƴe makko ƴe njiƴaano mo kaɗko e koyfi makko; ko ƴuum waƴi ƴe njeeyi mo, o nawaa leydi Misira. Kono Alla ittani Yuusufa caƴeele mum kala, rokki ƴum hakkille firtude e faamnude koyfi Fira’awna, laamfo Misira, e habrude heege jogornooɗge arde e leydi he hakke duuƴi jeeƴiƴi. Ko ƴuum waƴi Fira’awna waƴde Yuusufa mawfo leydi Misira fof.

Caggal nde duuƴi jeeƴiƴi amo ƴi ƴenni, en njiyiino no heege ɗge Yuusufa habrunoo ɗge ardi e Misira wondude e leydi Kanaan ndi fof. Kono leydi Misira ndi mooftiino ɗguura keewka, sabaabunde moyyere e hakkille mo Alla rokkunoo Yuusufa.

Nde Yaakuuba nani wonde gawri nana Misira, o neli mawniraaƴe Yuusufa sappo yoo njah toon jiggoyaade, kono o salii ƴe njahda e Benyamin, miñum Yuusufa, woto woodde ko heƴi ƴum. Caggal ƴuum, en njiyiino no mawniraaƴe Yuusufa sappo ƴe njettorinoo Misira, ƴe cujjani miñiiƴe Yuusufa, no Yuusufa yirunoo ƴum e koyfool gila ko ƴooyi nih! Yuusufa heƴtini ƴe, kono kamƴe, ƴe keƴtinaani mo, sabu ƴe njiyaani mo ko ƴuri duuƴi noogaas, te e miijooji maƴƴe, Yuusufa nattii gila ko ƴooyi.

Hannde noon, ma en njokkit taariiki Yuusufa haa njiyen no o yiytondiri e mawniiko’en. Kono ma en njiy wonde Yuusufa feññikinaaki ƴoon e ƴoon e mawniraaƴe mum ƴe, sabu o wonnoo ko e yeewtindaade ƴe haa o annda tawi ƴerƴe maƴƴe ƴaleeje ƴe mbayliima walla alaa. Ko ƴuum waƴi Binndi ƴi wiyde: *Yuusufa yiyi mawniraaƴe mum, heƴtini ƴumen, kono wayi no goffo e mumen nih.*

43 *O furii Ƴe, o wiyi Ƴe: “Holi to ɔgummi-Ƴon?” 2e mbiyi mo: “Min ɔgummii ko*
44 *leydi Kanaan, min ɔgari ko jiggaade.”* (Las 42.7)

45

46 Hono noon, Yuusufa naamnii Ƴe ko heewi, fawi Ƴe sunnotooƳe, soki Ƴe e kasoo.
47 Yuusufa yiƳnoo ko Ƴe miiɗoo seeƳa e ɔguurndam maƳƳe e to ƳerƳe maƳƳe tolnii
48 e Alla. BalƳe tati caggal mum, Yuusufa Ƴacciti Ƴe, Ƴe kooti, kono gooto e maƳƳe
49 heddii e kasoo. Yuusufa wiyi heddiiƳe Ƴe woto koyƳe mumen naattu Misira tawa
50 ɔgaddoraani Benyamin kodda baaba mumen.

51

52 Nde yehi haa woni lebbi, mawniraaƳe Yuusufa Ƴe nduttii Misira jiggoyaade, Ƴe
53 ɔgaddori miɳiraaƳo maƳƳe hono Benyamin. Nde Ƴe njettii, Yuusufa, mawƳo leydi o,
54 naatni Ƴe galle mum, Ƴe kuli no feewi. Yuusufa waƳani Ƴe koƳuɔgu mawɔgu,
55 bismii Ƴe gila e ƳurƳo mawnude haa e ƳurƳo famƳude, addani Ƴe ɳaamde.
56 Benyamin, kaɳum, ko daɳnoo ko ina sowoo laabi joyi ko heddiiƳe Ƴe ndaɳi ko.

57

58 Caggal Ƴuum, Yuusufa wiyi sarwooƳe mum Ƴe yoo loow saakuuji hoƳƳe Ƴi gawri,
59 te cuuƳa koppu makko kaalis mo o yardatnoo o e nder saak Benyamin. Ndeen
60 mawniraaƳe Ƴe njehii, Yuusufa neli batulo mum yoo abbo Ƴe, memmboo saakuuji
61 maƳƳe. Nde batulo o heƳtii Ƴe, wiyi Ƴe: “Ko bonannde njoƳirton moƳƳere? On
62 njogaaki koppu mo kaliifa am yardata o?” 2e njaabii mo, Ƴe mbiyi: “Minen min
63 nawaani! Mo taw-Ƴaa koppu o e muuƳum fof, yo o maay! Yo min ɔgontu
64 maccuƳe maa!” Batulo o wiyi: “Mo koppu o yiytaa e muuƳum fof, maa won
65 maccuƳo am; heddiiƳe Ƴe ɔgoppee njaha.” Batulo o woni e yiilaade e nder
66 saakuuji he. O fuƳƳoriii saak mawƳo maƳƳe o, o sakkitorii saak ƳurƳo famƳude o.
67 Koppu o tawaa e nder saak Benyamin. 2e ceeki comci maƳƳe, mo woni fof rimndi
68 mbabba mum, Ƴe nduttii to wuro to, Ƴe cujjani Yuusufa.

69

70 Yuusufa wiyi Ƴe: “Ko mbaƳ-Ƴon ko, ko woni? OƳon mbaawi fuuntude mi?” Yuda
71 jaabii: “Kaliifa am, holi ko min mbiyat maa? Holi daliilu min mbaawata rokkude
72 ma? Sabu Alla sudditii bonannde amen. Amini, min ɔgontii maccuƳe maa, minen
73 fof. Wonaa mo koppu o tawaa e muuƳum o tan.” *Yuusufa wiyi: “Gorko mo koppu*
74 *o tawaa e muuƳum o, ko oon tan wonata maccuƳo am: kono onon, on kootat to*
75 *baaba mon e jam.”* (Las 44.17) Ndeen tan Yuda Ƴadtii Yuusufa, haaltani Ƴum
76 mette Ƴe baaba maƳƳe wondunoo sabu accude Benyamin ina yahda e maƳƳe.
77 Caggal Ƴuum, Yuda ɳaagii yoo Yuusufa yurmo Ƴe, woppa Benyamin hoota to
78 baaba maƳƳe, te kaɔko Yuda ma o wontu maccuƳo, o lomtoo Benyamin!

79

80 Nde Yuusufa yiƳi mette mawnum'en ɔgondunoo sabu bakkatuuji mumen ƳennuƳi, e
81 yurmeende nde o joginoo e baaba maƳƳe wondude e miɳiraagel maƳƳe, Yuusufa
82 faami, e gooɔga, mawniraaƳe mum tuubi. Haɔkadi, o anndi waktu innitaade e
83 yiytondirde e mawniiko'en yontii.

84

85 Ko fayti e £uum, Binndi £i mbiyi: Yuusufa natti waawde jogaade hoore mum e
86 yeeso ar~~Ƶe~~ ina taarii £um ~~Ƶe~~. O ... wiyi: “Njaltinee yim~~Ƶe~~ ~~Ƶe~~ fof.” ... O wulli, o
87 woni e woyde haa Misiranaa~~Ƶe~~ nani daande makko. Kabaaru o yettoyii galle
88 Fira’awna. Yuusufa wiyi mawnum’~~en~~: “Ko miin woni Yuusufa! Baaba am ina wuuri
89 tawo?” Mawniiko’~~en~~ ~~Ƶe~~ ndo~~Ƶ~~ki jaabaade mo, sabu ~~Ƶer~~£e ma~~Ƶ~~~~Ƶe~~ ndillii e yeeso
90 makko. Yuusufa wiyi mawnum’~~en~~ ~~Ƶe~~: “²adto-£ee kam.”

91
92 ²e ~~Ƶ~~adtii mo. O wiyi: “Ko miin woni Yuusufa, miñon, mo njeeyno-£on, nawaa
93 Misira. Jooni noon, woto mettinee, woto tikkondiree e koye mon no njeeyiraa-mi
94 nih, no ~~Ƶ~~gaddiraa-mi £oo nih, sabu ko Alla neli mi e yeeso mon mbele mbo£o
95 da£nda on, ~~Ƶ~~guuron. Duu~~Ƶ~~i £i£i jooni heege nana e leydi he; £oo e duu~~Ƶ~~i joyi
96 garooji kadi, remetaake, soñetaake. Alla neli mi e yeeso mon mbele o£on ~~Ƶ~~guura
97 e leydi he, mbele o£on njalta e ~~Ƶ~~gee heege. Wonaa onon neli mi gaay, ko Alla;
98 o wa£ii kam no baaba mum Fira’awna nih, o wa£ii kam kaliifa galle makko e
99 maw£o leydi Misira.

100
101 Keño-£ee, ndutto-£ee to baaba, mbiyon £um: ‘Ko nih ~~Ƶ~~iye Yuusufa wiyi: Alla
102 wa£ii kam maw£o leydi Misira fof; ar e am, woto leelkino! Ma a ho£ e leydi
103 Gosen, ~~Ƶ~~gonaa e sara am, aan e ~~Ƶ~~~~Ƶ~~~~Ƶe~~ maa e taane’~~en~~, dammuli maa e nayi
104 maa, e kala ko njogi-£aa. Maa mi wurne £oon mbele a£a waasa tilfaade, aan e
105 galle maa e kala ko njogi-£aa, sabu £oo e duu~~Ƶ~~i joyi garooji heege ~~Ƶ~~ge nattataa.’
106 On njiyii e gite mon, miñam Benyamin yiyii e gite mum, ko miin tigi haaldata e
107 mon. Kaalanee baaba teddu~~Ƶ~~gal am e nder Misira fof, e kala ko njiy-£on;
108 ~~Ƶ~~gaddon mo ko ~~Ƶ~~uri yaawde.” O mar~~Ƶ~~ii e Benyamin, ~~Ƶe~~ ~~Ƶ~~goni e uurnondirde a~~Ƶe~~
109 ~~Ƶ~~goya. Caggal £uum, o uurnii mawniiko’~~en~~ ~~Ƶe~~, o woni e woyde. Ko e oon sahaa
110 ~~Ƶ~~een ne njogii cuusal haaldude e makko. (Las 45.1-15)

111
112 Nde £uum ~~Ƶ~~enni, mawniraa~~Ƶe~~ Yuusufa nduttii to baaba mumen. Yuusufa rokki ~~Ƶe~~
113 wotiraaji e yamiroore Fira’awna, wa£di heen njoo~~Ƶ~~aari. ²e ~~Ƶ~~gummii Misira, ~~Ƶe~~ payi
114 leydi Kanaan to Yaakuuba baaba ma~~Ƶ~~~~Ƶe~~. ²e mbiyi mo: “Ndeke Yuusufa ina wuuri
115 tawo. Ko ka~~Ƶ~~ko halfi leydi Misira fof!” Kono Yaakuuba ro~~Ƶ~~ki jaabaade sabu
116 sikkaani so tawii £um ko goo~~Ƶ~~ga. ²e kaalani mo ko Yuusufa wiyi ~~Ƶe~~ ko fof. O
117 yiyi wotiraaji £i Yuusufa neldi ~~Ƶe~~ mbele ina ~~Ƶ~~garana ~~Ƶe~~ £i. Ko ndeen hakkille
118 Yaakuuba feerti. Ka~~Ƶ~~ko Yaakuuba biyetee£o kadi Israa’iila, o wiyi: “Ko maw£um!
119 ²iy am Yuusufa ina wuuri tawo. Ma mi yah, mi yiya mo hade am maayde.” (Las
120 45.25-28)

121
122 Caggal £uum, Binndi £i kaali no Yaakuuba e ~~Ƶ~~es~~Ƶ~~gu mum ~~Ƶ~~geggiri leydi Kanaan,
123 payi leydi Misira. Israa’iila wa£ani Alla sadakeeji kirsetee£i. Alla haaldi e Israa’iila e
124 nder koy£ol jamma, wiyi £um “Yaakuuba! Yaakuuba!” Israa’iila wiyi: “Naam!” Alla
125 wiyi: “Ko miin woni Alla, Alla baaba maa. Woto hul yahde leydi Misira, sabu ma

126 *mi wa£te toon leñol mawçgol. Ko miin e hoore am yahdata e maa leydi Misira,*
127 *artirtu maa. So a maayii, ko Yuusufa mu~~ya~~ata gite maa.”* (Las 46.2-4)

128

129 Caggal £uum, Yaakuuba e ~~Ƴ~~esçgu mum njokki laawol haa njettii Misira. Yaakuuba
130 ina weltinoo no feewi ko yiiti ~~Ƴ~~iyum Yuusufa ko! Hono noon, Yaakuuba biyete£o
131 kadi Israa’iila, wondude e ~~Ƴ~~esçgu mum fof, ciĩnti e leydi Misira, e nder diiwaan
132 Gosen, ~~Ƴ~~e njeñi haa ~~Ƴ~~e çgoni leñol mawçgol. Yaakuuba, kañum, ho£ii leydi Misira
133 duu~~Ƴ~~i sappo e jee£i£i. Duu~~Ƴ~~i makko fof tolninoo ko e teemedere e capan£e nayi e
134 jee£i£i. Hono noon, Yaakuuba, baaba mum bani Israa’iila’en ruttii to Alla, Joomi
135 mum. Yuusufa, e banndiraa~~Ƴ~~e mum wondude e Misiranaa~~Ƴ~~e fof çgoyi mo, o
136 wirnoyaa leydi Kanaan, sara yanaande Ibraahiima, maama makko.

137

138 Jooni noon, ~~Ƴ~~ennen e simoore sakkitiinde wonnde e deftere Lasli he. Binndi £i
139 mbiyi: *Nde mawniraa~~Ƴ~~e Yuusufa njiji baaba mumen maayii, mbiyi: “So tawii*
140 *Yuusufa añii en, o yo~~Ƴ~~ii en bonannde mba£no-£en mo nde!” ... Yuusufa wiyi ~~Ƴ~~e:*
141 *“Woto kulee! Mate miin mbo£o waawi lomtaade Alla? On miijiima wa£de mi ko*
142 *boni, kono Alla wa£ti £um ko mo~~Ƴ~~yi mbele yim~~Ƴ~~e heew~~Ƴ~~e ina nda£a no njyru-£on*
143 *£um hannde nih. Woto kulee! Ma mi jogo on, onon e sukaa~~Ƴ~~e mon.” Ko e £iin*
144 *koççguli o deeyniri ~~Ƴ~~er£e ma~~Ƴ~~e.*

145

146 *Yuusufa woni e leydi Misira, kañum e galle baaba mum. O wuurii duu~~Ƴ~~i teemedere*
147 *e sappo. ... Yuusufa wiyi mawnum’en ~~Ƴ~~e: “Mbo£oni maaya! Kono Alla maa ar e*
148 *mon, itta on e ndii leydi, nawa on leydi ndi fodnoo maa rokku Ibraahiima, Isaaga*
149 *wondude e Yaakuuba.” Yuusufa woondini ~~Ƴ~~iy~~Ƴ~~e Israa’iila, wiyi: “Alla maa ar e*
150 *mon, nawon yiye am to wo££i £o.” Yuusufa maayi Misira, ina yahra e duu~~Ƴ~~i*
151 *teemedere e sappo. ²e mba£i e makko urateeri, ~~Ƴ~~e kasni mo, ~~Ƴ~~e mba£i mo nder*
152 *kees.”* (Las 50.15,19-22,24-26)

153

154 Ko nih deftere Lasli nde gasiri. *Yuusufa maayi, ... ~~Ƴ~~e mba£i mo nder kees.* Deftere
155 fu££oriinde taariiki paytu£o e kala ko Alla tagi ko wuuri, sakkitorii ko maayde. Ko
156 bakkaat Aadama o wa£i maayde saraade e yim~~Ƴ~~e fof. Yi£de £um e a£nde £um fof,
157 *njo~~Ƴ~~di bakkaat ko maayde.* (Room 6.23) Eey, hay ne££o mo~~Ƴ~~yo bay£o no
158 Yuusufa nih, maayat, sabu ko bani Aadama, te £a£i bakkaat nana e ~~Ƴ~~ernde mum.
159 No njaççgirno-£en £um nih, Yuusufa, e ballal Alla, da£ndiino Misiranaa~~Ƴ~~e e
160 banndum’en e heege, kono o waawaano da£ndude ~~Ƴ~~e e maayde.

161

162 Kono jettoo£e çgoodanii Alla, sabu e deftere Lasli he, en njijiino heen no Alla
163 fodirnoo jippinde e nder aduna he Da£ndoowo Jom baaw£e mbele ina foola
164 maayde, te o da£nda bani Aadama e doole ibiliisa e kuugal bakkaat wondude e
165 kulol maayde.

166

167 Aan keŋiiŋo hannde, mbele a jaɣii oon Daŋdoowo poolŋo maayde, dokkoowo
168 ɕguurndam Ǝam gasataa kala gooɕŋinŋo Ǝum? Ko Ǝuum Linjiila ceniiŋo o haali e
169 makko, nde wiya: *JettooƎe ɕgoodanii Joomiraaŋo, Alla Israa'iila o, e dow ko yillii e*
170 *ko soodti leñol mum ko. O feññinanii en Daŋdoowo mawŋo ... no o rewnimoo e*
171 *kunuƎe annabaaɣe makko seniiɣe gila awlan.* (Luk 1.68-70)

172

173 E yeewtere men aroore, so Alla jaɣii, ma en naat e deftere ƎiƎmere wonnde e
174 Tawreeta, wiyeteende Fergo.

175

176 ÷uum noon, yoo moyyere Alla won e mon, te ciftoron gooɕga belŋo gonŋo e
177 koɕɕgol makko: *÷o bakkaat heewi fof, ko Ǝoon moyyere Alla ɣuri heewde.* (Room
178 5.20)

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32
33
34
35
36
37
38
39
40
41
42

Winndanne 28

TARO 2 E FU÷÷OODE DEFTERE FERGO (Las 1-50; Fer 1)

Asalaamaleykum banndiraaŷe heŷiiŷe. Amin calma on e innde Alla Jom jam o, jiŷŷo yimŷe fof nana, te njaŷa laawol peewal ɕgol o lelŷi ɕgol, mbele ina mbaawa dañdude e makko jam celluŷo haa abada. Amin mbeltii no feewi e ko min mbaawi artude jukkande on yeewtere mon LAAWOL PEEWAL.

Haa jooni, njaɕɕgaten ko e Tawreeta. No ɕganndir-ŷon ŷum nih, Tawreeta woni deftere adiinde e Binndi annabaaŷe ŷi, ande waŷi pecce joyi. Feccere adiinde nde wiyetee ko LASLI. E yeewtere men ŷennunde nde, en ɕgasniino jaɕde men e deftere Lasli he. Hannde noon, en ɕganniyiima naatde e feccere ŷiŷmere wonnde e Tawreeta, wiyeteende FERGO. Deftere Fergo nde ina waŷi taariiki belŷo, kaawniiŷo, paytuŷo e no Alla daŷndiri bani Israa'iila' en e maccuɕgaagu to leydi Misira.

Kono, hade men naatde e deftere Fergo nde, ndefto-ŷen ko njaɕɕguno-ŷen e deftere adiinde e Binndi ceniiŷi ŷi. E gooɕga, eŷen poti annudude deftere Lasli nde, sabu ko kayre woni ɕgooroondi ndi Alla waŷi mbele eŷen mbaawa nande e gooɕŷinde defte goŷŷe dewŷe heen, ŷe annabaaŷe ŷe mbinndi.

Mbele oŷon ciftora aaye gadiiŷo e deftere Lasli nde? Njaɕɕgiten ŷum. O wiya: *E fuŷŷoode, Alla tagi asamaan e leydi.* (Las 1.1) ÷uum ko haala heewka maanaa! *E fuŷŷoode ... Alla!* Tawi hay huunde woodaano, ko gooto tan wuurnoo! Oon woni Alla!

Hono noon, en njiyiino, e sahaa jaajŷo ko adii Alla ina taga neŷŷo, no Alla tagirnoo ujunnaaje e ujunnaaje maleykaaji, mbele ina ndewa mo, ŷi mawnina innde makko. Ina waŷnoo maleyka gooto ŷurŷo heddiŷe ŷe fof mbaydi e ŷoyre. Oon wiyetenoo ko Lusifeer, ko kaɕko wonnoo mawŷo maleykaaji ŷi. Kono Binndi ŷi kaalanii en wonde waŷiino ñalawma gooto, Lusifeer woni e wasaade, hutii Alla e ŷernde mum. Lusifeer wondude e maleykaaji goŷŷi keewŷi ɕgoni e fewjude no pooldi Alla. Kono hay gooto waawaa foolde Alla, te Alla waawaa wondude e calliŷo kalfaandi mum. E dow ŷuum, Alla riiwi Lusifeer e maleykaaji mum bonŷi ŷi, te innde Lusifeer waylii wonti Seytaane, ko firtata 'calliŷo Alla'. Caggal nde Alla riiwi Seytaane e maleykaaji mum, o tagani ŷe jeyɕgol ɕgol ñifataa. Binndi ŷi kaali, mbiyi, ñande ñalawma ñaawoore, maa Alla naatnu Seytaane e kala dewŷo ŷum, jeyɕgol.

Caggal ŷuum, en njiyiino no Joomiraaŷo o tagirnoo asamaan, leydi, geej e ko woni e mumen fof. Alla waŷirnoo ŷuum fof ko sabu neŷŷo mo jogornoo tagde o. Ko

43 neƙƙo Ƴuri heewde maanaa e kala ko Alla tagi, sabu o tagiraa ko e mbaydi Alla!
44 Alla yiƙnoo ko jokkondirde e neƙƙo jukkere welnde. Ko ƙuum waƙi mo loowde
45 ruuhu e neƙƙo, o rokki ƙum hakkille mbele ina waawa anndude Alla, o rokki ƙum
46 Ƴernde mbele ina waawa yiƙde Alla, o rokki ƙum sago mbele ina waawa suƳaade
47 ƙooftaade Alla walla alaa.

48
49 Hono noon, en njiyiino no Alla Ƴeewtindirinoo neƙƙo mbele hollirde to Ƴernde neƙƙo
50 tolnii. Ko ƙuum waƙi, ƚande Alla tagi Aadama, reentini ƙum, wiƳi: *“Aƙa waawi*
51 *ƚaamde e leƙƙe ɔgesa ba fof, so wonaa lekki ganndal moƳƳere e bonannde ki. A*
52 *ƚaamataa e makki, sabu nde ƚaam-ƙaa heen fof a maayat!”* Maanaam: a seertat
53 e am haa abada! (Las 2.16–17)

54
55 Kono en njiyiino no taaniraaƳe men Aadama e Hawaa cuƳorinoo rewde Seytaane,
56 Ƴe ƚaami e lekki ki Alla haƙnoo Ƴe ki. Ko fayti e ƙuum, koɔɔgol Alla ɔgol wiƳi:
57 *Bakkaat ko e neƙƙo gooto rewi naati aduna, addori maayde. Maayde reƳi e yimƳe*
58 *fof, ɔgati yimƳe fof mbakkodinii.* (Room 5.12) E ko laaƳi: ‘Kala ko toɔɔgu fooƙi,
59 maa artir e teppere joomum!’ Ko bakkaat Aadama o waƙi en wonde bakkodinooƳe,
60 enen fof, te alaa e sago maayen, Alla ƚaawa en enen fof!

61
62 Hono noon, en njaɔɔgiino no Alla riiwirnoo Aadama e Hawaa, yaltini ƙumen ɔgesa
63 Eden ba, sabu bakkaat mumen o. Kono hade makko riiwde Ƴe, Alla holliriino no
64 anniyiri nelde e aduna he Daƙndoowo, mbele ina daƙnda bani Aadama e doole
65 Seytaane e njoƳdi bakkaat.

66
67 Alla, e yiƙde mum nde joginoo, daƚaniino bakkodinooƳe Ƴe feere. Feere makko ko
68 jippinde neƙƙo mo alaa ella, mo ronaani bakkaat Aadama o, mbele ina rufa ƳiiƳam
69 mum, wona njoƳdi bakkaat bani Aadama’en. E dow ƙuum, Alla holliriino no
70 waawirta yaaforaade bakkatuuji yimƳe, tawa haa jooni, woni ko e peewal mum. E
71 gooɔga, fodoore nde Alla waƙnoo faytunde e Daƙndoowo o, ko welnde no feewi.

72
73 Hono noon, en njiyiino fiƙnde nde Alla waƙi sabu ndeen fodoore welnde, nde o
74 wari kullon, o waƙani Aadama e Hawaa wutte ɔguru mbele ina cuuƙa gacce
75 mumen. Ko e ƙuum Alla hollirnoo Aadama e Hawaa e wonde *njoƳdi bakkaat ko*
76 *maayde,* (Room 6.23) te *so ƳiiƳam rufaani, yaafuya woodaani!* (Bar 9.22)

77
78 Caggal ƙuum, en njaɔɔgiino ko fayti e ƳiƳe ƙiƙo Aadama adiiƳe Ƴe, hono Kayin
79 e Abel. En njiyiino no Abel rokkirnoo Alla dammuli ƙi ɔgalaa ella, mbele ina ɔgona
80 annama Daƙndoowo jogornooƙo arde e aduna he, maayana bakkodinooƳe Ƴe. Kono
81 Kayin, kaƚum, yiƙnoo ko Ƴadtiraade Alla feere mum, o addani Alla ko o remnoo.
82 Binndi ƙi mbiƳi: *Joomiraaƙo o jaƳani Abel e sadak mum kono o jaƳanaani Kayin e*
83 *sadak mum.* (Las 4.4–5) Holi ko waƙi Alla jabanaani Kayin e sadak mum? Sabu
84 laawol Alla wiyaani njoƳdi bakkaat ko golle moƳƳe, ɔgol wiƳi ko: *NjoƳdi bakkaat ko*

85 *maayde, te so yijyam rufaani, yaafuya woodaani!* Alla waajinooma Kayin mbele ina
86 waajtoo hoore mum jaɓa laawol ɕgol Alla waɓi ɕgol, kono Kayin waɓaani, so
87 wonaa sekde e warde Abel, miñum o.
88

89 Hono noon, en njiyiino wonde ko ɓuri heewde e bani Aadama'en ndewi ko e
90 teppere Kayin. Nde ɕgar-ɓen e jamaanu Nuuhu, Binndi ɓi mbiyi: *Joomiraaɓo o yiyi*
91 *bonannde yimɓe ina mawni no feewi e dow leydi, o yiyi kadi miijooji ɓerɓe maɓɓe*
92 *fof payi tan ñalawma fof ko e bonannde.* (Las 6.5) Ko sabu bonannde ɓernde
93 neɓɓo, Alla fodirnoo addude ilam ɓufan mbele ina momta bakkodinooɓe ɓe. E oon
94 jamaanu gadano, ko Nuuhu tan gooɕɓinnoo Alla. Ko ɓuum waɓi Alla wiyde mo yo
95 o feewnu laana mawka, njogornooka wonde ndaɓirka wonande kala jolɓo heen. Alla
96 muñaniino bakkodinooɓe ɓe sahaa juutɓo, tawi Nuuhu ina seha laana ka. Kono hay
97 gooto waajtaaki hoore mum haa joli e laana he, so wonaa Nuuhu e ɓesɕgu mum.
98

99 Nuuhu dañnoo ko sukaaɓe tato: Seem, Haama e Yaafasa. Waɓiino gorko gooto,
100 iwdi Seem, biyetenooɓo Ibraahiima. En njaɕɕgiino no Alla noddinnoo Ibraahiima
101 mbele ina yalta galle baaba mum, yaha leydi Kanaan. Alla anniyinooma waɓde e
102 makko leñol kesol ɓo annabaaɓe ɓe e Daɓdoowo aduna o njogori yaltude. Ko
103 ɓuum waɓnoo Alla haaldude e Ibraahiima, wiyi ɓum: *“Ma mi waɓ e maa barke,*
104 *... ma a barkinire leyyi aduna ɓi fof.”* (Las 12.2-3)
105

106 Hono noon, Ibraahiima, e nayewu mum, jibini Isaaga, e fodoore Alla. Isaaga jibini
107 Yaakuuba, Yaakuuba mo Alla inniri Israa'iila, jibini ɓiɓɓe worɓe sappo e ɓiɓo. Ko
108 ɓeen ɓiɓɓe Yaakuuba sappo e ɓiɓo cosi leñol kesol ɕgol Alla fodatnoo Ibraahiima,
109 ɓuum woni leñol bani Israa'iila'en.
110

111 E jeewte men tati ɓennuɓe, en kaaliino taariiki kaawniiɓo paytuɓo e ɓiɓɓe
112 Yaakuuba, haa teeɕti e Yuusufa, mo ɕganndu-ɓaa ko kañum wonnoo ɓiɓɓo sappo
113 e gooɓiijo. Mawniraaɓe Yuusufa ɓe njiɓaano Yuusufa, kono Alla waɓi e makko
114 barke, to sakkiti ɓo, ko kaɕko halfi leydi Misira fof. Nde ɓuum ɓenni, heege fuɓɓi
115 e leydi Misira wondude e leydi Kanaan ndi fof, jiggoore wonti huunde muusnde.
116 Yaakuuba e ɓiɓɓe mum ɕgalaano ko ñaami. Nde Yaakuuba nani gawri nana Misira,
117 nelii toon ɓiɓɓe mum. En njiyiino no Yuusufa yiytondirnoo e mawniraaɓe mum,
118 yaafii ɓumen, noddii baaba mum wondude e banndiraaɓe mum fof yoo eggu ɕgara
119 ciiñta leydi Misira. Ko ɓuum waɓi, en njiyiino, e waɓtannde deftere Lasli nde,
120 wonde bani Israa'iila'en eggii leydi Kanaan ndi Alla fodatnoo Ibraahiima ndi, ɓe
121 koɓoyi leydi Misira. Kono ɓuum fof waɓiri ko mbele timminde ko Alla wiynoo
122 Ibraahiima gila ko ɓooyi: *“Yanane, maa iwdi maa wonoy tumaraɕkeeri e leydi*
123 *njananndi, halfa heen, leeptee heen haa wona duuɓi teemedde nayi. Kono ma mi*
124 *faw e dowla kalfuɓo ɓe o kuugal. Ma ɓe njaltu mo aɓe ɕgondi e jawdi keewndi.”*
125 (Las 15.13-14)
126

127 Alla wallitii bani Israa'iila'en e kala ko heɣnoo ɓumen. Ko waɓi Alla woppude iwdi
128 Ibraahiima koɓoyi leydi Misira haade o fodatnoo ɣe ko leydi Kanaan? Sabu Alla
129 anniyinooma hollirde poolgu mum e baawɓe mum, rewna ɓum e ko fotnoo heɗde
130 bani Israa'iila'en leydi Misira. Alla anniyinooma lollinde bani Israa'iila'en mbele yimɣe
131 fof ina ɗgannda ko Alla woni Laamɓo laamɣe, Jom baawɓe o.

132

133 Jooni noon banndiraaɣe, njaɗɗgen simoore adiinde e deftere wiyeteende Fergo nde.
134 Binndi ɓi mbiyi: *ɔɣe Yaakuuba biyeteɓo kadi Israa'iila, yahdunooɣe e mum*
135 *Misira, gooto heen fof e ɣesɗgu mum, nani: Ruuben, Simeyon, Lewi, Yuda; Isakar,*
136 *Sabulon, Benyamin; Dan, Neftali, Gad, Aseer. Yimɣe umminooɣe e Yaakuuba fof*
137 *ɗgonnoo ko capanɓe njeeɓiɓo, tawi Yuusufa ɣiyiiko goɓɓo o wonnoo ko Misira.*

138

139 *Yuusufa maayi, kaɓum e mawniraaɣe mum e miɓum e yimɣe oon jamaanu fof.*
140 *Israa'iila'en njeɓi, keewi. Aɣe ɣeydoo heewde, aɣe ɣeydoo alɓude. ɔe kebbini leydi*
141 *ndi fof. Misira daɓi laamɓo goɓɓo mo anndaano Yuusufa. O wiyi yimɣe makko:*
142 *“Ko Israa'iila'en ɗgoni leɓol ɣurɗgol heewde, ɣurɗgol alɓude e men. ɗgonen ɣoyɣe*
143 *e jeese maɣɣe, kaɓen ɣe ɣeydaade, mbele so tawii konu dawii, woto ɣe njantoyde*
144 *e aɓɣe men, ɣe kaɣa e men, ɣe njalta leydi ndi.”*

145

146 *Mawɣe liggeyaaji pawaa e dow maɣɣe, ina liggina ɣe alaa e sago, mbele ina*
147 *tampinira ɣe liggeyaaji muusɓi. Ko noon ɣe mahiri cahe Pitom e Ramses mbele ina*
148 *ɗgonta paabi Fira'awna. Misiranaaɣe ina ɣeydoo leeptude ɣe tan, aɣe ɣeydoo*
149 *heewde, aɣe ɣeydoo yeɓde. Misiranaaɣe ɣe kuli Israa'iila'en ɣe. ɔe mbaɓi ɣe e*
150 *kalfaandi mbonndi. ɔe kaaɓni ɗguurndam maɣɣe sabu liggeyaaji caɓtuɓi, liggeyaaji*
151 *ɣakke, tuufeeje, e liggeyaaji gese. Aɣe pawatnoo e maɣɣe ɓiin liggeyaaji fof tawa*
152 *ɣe njurmotaako ɣe.*

153

154 *Laamɓo Misira haaldi e rewɣe ɗarwinooɣe barahuuta'en, heen gooto ina wiyee*
155 *Sifra, oya ina wiyee Puuwa. O wiyi ɣe: “So tawii oɓon mballa rewɣe barahuuta'en*
156 *e jibingol, so on njiyii aɣe njibina gorko, mbaree ɓum, so tawii ko debbo, ɗgoppee*
157 *wuura.” Kono rewɣe ɗarwinooɣe ɣe kuli Alla. ɔe mbaɓaani ko laamɓo Misira o wiyi*
158 *ɣe ko; ɣe ɗgoppi sukaaɣe ɣe ɗguuri. Laamɓo Misira o nodditi rewɣe ɗarwinooɣe*
159 *ɣe, wiyi ɓumen: “Holi ko waɓi on mbaɓaani ko mbiynoo-mi on ko, ɗgoppu-ɓon*
160 *sukaaɣe worɣe ɣe ɗguuri?” Rewɣe ɗarwinooɣe ɣe njaabii Fira'awna, mbiyi ɓum:*
161 *“Rewɣe barahuuta'en mbayaani no rewɣe Misiranaaɣe mbayi nih. Ko ɣe yimɣe*
162 *timmuɣe, ɣe njibinat hade debbo ɗarwinoowo arde.”*

163

164 *Alla waɓi moɣɣere mum e rewɣe ɗarwinooɣe ɣe. Leɓol ɗgol yeɓi, sembolini no*
165 *feewi. Nde wonnoo rewɣe ɗarwinooɣe ɣe kuliino Alla, Alla waɓi e galleeji maɣɣe*
166 *barke. Ndeen, Fira'awna rokki leɓol mum fof yamiroore, wiyi: “Mbeddo-ɓee nder*
167 *maayo kala cukalel gorel jibinaaɗgel, ɗgoppon sukaaɣe rewɣe jibinaaɣe ɣe ɗguura!”*
168 (Fer 1.1-22)

169

170 Ko Ɔoo simoore adannde e deftere Fergo nde haaƆi. E yeewtere men aroore, so
171 Alla jaƆii, ma en naat e daarol goƆƆgol haa njiyen no Alla noddiri neƆƆo gooto,
172 wiyi Ɔum yoo ittu bani Israa'iila'en e juƆƆgo Fira'awna. Mbele aƆa anndi inde oon
173 neƆƆo? Oon ko annabi Muusaa.

174

175 Yoo moƆƆere Alla won e mon, te ciftoron ko Binndi ceniiƆi Ɔi mbiyi ko: *Ko*
176 *winndanoo adan ko fof winndiranoo ko Ɔgam rokkude en hakkille, mbele,*
177 *sabaabunde muƆal e ƆerƆe cemmbiƆƆe Ɔe Binndi Ɔi Ɔgaddani en Ɔe, eƆen njogoo*
178 *Ɔamaawu.* (Room 15.4)

